



***FADE to BLACK***

*Jimmy Church w/ Ronny Dawson*

1  
00:02:05,030 --> 00:02:03,670

[Music]

2  
00:02:07,590 --> 00:02:05,040

the smoke radio

3  
00:02:09,589 --> 00:02:07,600

for the masses headline additional july

4  
00:02:11,430 --> 00:02:09,599

8 1947

5  
00:02:13,910 --> 00:02:11,440

the army air forces has announced that a

6  
00:02:15,589 --> 00:02:13,920

flying disk has been found and is now in

7  
00:02:18,309 --> 00:02:15,599

the possession of the army

8  
00:02:20,309 --> 00:02:18,319

if the game is rigged change the game

9  
00:02:23,430 --> 00:02:20,319

game changer

10  
00:02:25,510 --> 00:02:23,440

i occasionally think how quickly our

11  
00:02:28,550 --> 00:02:25,520

differences worldwide

12  
00:02:29,270 --> 00:02:28,560

would vanish if we were facing an alien

13  
00:02:31,190 --> 00:02:29,280

threat

14

00:02:35,670 --> 00:02:31,200

from outside this world

15

00:02:38,470 --> 00:02:35,680

[Music]

16

00:02:39,670 --> 00:02:38,480

this is fade to black with your host

17

00:02:42,150 --> 00:02:39,680

jimmy church

18

00:02:43,190 --> 00:02:42,160

on the game changer radio network and

19

00:02:48,070 --> 00:02:43,200

kgra

20

00:02:53,270 --> 00:02:51,070

i need your help to get to the year

21

00:02:57,110 --> 00:02:53,280

1985.

22

00:03:03,830 --> 00:02:59,110

you are listening to fate to black with

23

00:03:07,830 --> 00:03:03,840

jimmy judge on the game changer network

24

00:03:11,030 --> 00:03:07,840

[Music]

25

00:03:14,550 --> 00:03:11,040

good evening how you doing

26

00:03:18,790 --> 00:03:14,560

fade to black this

27

00:03:22,309 --> 00:03:18,800

spoke radio for

28

00:03:26,270 --> 00:03:22,319

the masses

29

00:03:31,670 --> 00:03:26,280

uh yeah and today's tuesday june 22nd

30

00:03:34,300 --> 00:03:31,680

2021 174 days into the new year only 191

31

00:03:37,760 --> 00:03:34,310

days left

32

00:03:38,080 --> 00:03:37,770

[Music]

33

00:03:43,589 --> 00:03:38,090

[Applause]

34

00:03:46,789 --> 00:03:43,599

[Music]

35

00:03:49,350 --> 00:03:46,799

we are live from a bunker that i'm

36

00:03:50,949 --> 00:03:49,360

spilling coffee in

37

00:03:52,550 --> 00:03:50,959

a bunker that is in the middle of

38

00:03:56,149 --> 00:03:52,560

nowhere but uh total

39

00:03:59,350 --> 00:03:56,159

undisclosed location but it is beautiful

40

00:03:59,990 --> 00:03:59,360

you can see that it is all right i would

41

00:04:01,670 --> 00:04:00,000

like to welcome

42

00:04:04,229 --> 00:04:01,680

everybody listening all around the world

43

00:04:06,070 --> 00:04:04,239

all across the united states

44

00:04:07,830 --> 00:04:06,080

hither and tether to and fro back and

45

00:04:11,830 --> 00:04:07,840

forth up and down east and west

46

00:04:15,350 --> 00:04:11,840

north and south far and near

47

00:04:17,189 --> 00:04:15,360

this is fade to black for kjcr the game

48

00:04:20,870 --> 00:04:17,199

changer network and kg r

49

00:04:24,070 --> 00:04:20,880

a the planets i'm yours jimmy church

50

00:04:25,749 --> 00:04:24,080

what is cracking everybody

51  
00:04:27,189 --> 00:04:25,759  
watching twitter right in front of me

52  
00:04:30,469 --> 00:04:27,199  
laura london says

53  
00:04:32,469 --> 00:04:30,479  
let's go what's up laura

54  
00:04:34,150 --> 00:04:32,479  
you want to jump in on that action

55  
00:04:37,830 --> 00:04:34,160  
hashtag f2b

56  
00:04:39,510 --> 00:04:37,840  
is the sandbox answer all those fader

57  
00:04:42,070 --> 00:04:39,520  
knots are hanging out tonight posting

58  
00:04:43,749 --> 00:04:42,080  
their gifts to kick off the show the

59  
00:04:44,230 --> 00:04:43,759  
show doesn't start until those gifts

60  
00:04:46,550 --> 00:04:44,240  
come

61  
00:04:48,070 --> 00:04:46,560  
rolling in thank you everybody you guys

62  
00:04:54,629 --> 00:04:48,080  
are wonderful

63  
00:04:56,230 --> 00:04:54,639

yeah man what a great week what a great

64

00:04:56,870 --> 00:04:56,240

night on the show last night cheryl

65

00:04:59,990 --> 00:04:56,880

costa

66

00:05:03,189 --> 00:05:00,000

that was incredible that was my thing

67

00:05:06,710 --> 00:05:03,199

you know last night with cheryl um

68

00:05:10,150 --> 00:05:06,720

i am addicted to

69

00:05:13,590 --> 00:05:10,160

facts right and uh audible

70

00:05:16,550 --> 00:05:13,600

books on tape and i've

71

00:05:18,710 --> 00:05:16,560

i've now listened to every physicist uh

72

00:05:19,830 --> 00:05:18,720

book release in the last 20 years i do a

73

00:05:22,550 --> 00:05:19,840

lot of that

74

00:05:23,590 --> 00:05:22,560

uh documentaries at night and you know

75

00:05:25,830 --> 00:05:23,600

and i'm i i

76

00:05:27,830 --> 00:05:25,840

fall asleep to that and i'm absorbing

77

00:05:31,430 --> 00:05:27,840

the information that's what i do

78

00:05:35,189 --> 00:05:31,440

nothing that entertaining before bed

79

00:05:37,830 --> 00:05:35,199

the good place man i'm not watched

80

00:05:39,990 --> 00:05:37,840

i'm binging the good place again for

81

00:05:41,029 --> 00:05:40,000

like the fifth time i'm in the uh the

82

00:05:43,430 --> 00:05:41,039

end of season two

83

00:05:45,430 --> 00:05:43,440

love that show but anyway it's all about

84

00:05:47,990 --> 00:05:45,440

facts for me

85

00:05:49,029 --> 00:05:48,000

last night that was just an incredible

86

00:05:51,670 --> 00:05:49,039

show

87

00:05:53,430 --> 00:05:51,680

and uh what a great week we have this

88

00:05:55,510 --> 00:05:53,440

week on fade to black last night cheryl

89

00:05:58,070 --> 00:05:55,520

costa tonight ronnie dawson

90

00:05:59,270 --> 00:05:58,080

is here we're going to be talking about

91

00:06:02,550 --> 00:05:59,280

the texas oil

92

00:06:04,150 --> 00:06:02,560

field ufo incident when this story broke

93

00:06:06,790 --> 00:06:04,160

and i'm going to be talking

94

00:06:07,830 --> 00:06:06,800

to ronnie about this tonight when this

95

00:06:12,150 --> 00:06:07,840

story broke

96

00:06:15,309 --> 00:06:12,160

i was all in i was watching the videos

97

00:06:17,029 --> 00:06:15,319

reading everything and it's an

98

00:06:19,909 --> 00:06:17,039

extraordinary story

99

00:06:20,309 --> 00:06:19,919

now to have my life go full circle and

100

00:06:22,390 --> 00:06:20,319

now

101  
00:06:23,430 --> 00:06:22,400  
ronnie is here tonight i got to hang out

102  
00:06:26,629 --> 00:06:23,440  
with him

103  
00:06:29,189 --> 00:06:26,639  
uh at the ufo megacon what what a great

104  
00:06:31,670 --> 00:06:29,199  
guy but an amazing story

105  
00:06:33,189 --> 00:06:31,680  
and it is it's e.t it's ufos it's

106  
00:06:35,029 --> 00:06:33,199  
contact it's all of that we're going to

107  
00:06:37,670 --> 00:06:35,039  
be doing that tonight i can't

108  
00:06:39,189 --> 00:06:37,680  
wait for all of you to meet ronnie

109  
00:06:40,469 --> 00:06:39,199  
dawson so that's tonight and then

110  
00:06:43,749 --> 00:06:40,479  
tomorrow night

111  
00:06:47,430 --> 00:06:43,759  
dolan joins us

112  
00:06:50,629 --> 00:06:47,440  
and we're going to go through the uapf

113  
00:06:54,710 --> 00:06:50,639

report preview that

114

00:06:58,469 --> 00:06:54,720

is uh well we're expecting it either

115

00:07:01,110 --> 00:06:58,479

thursday or friday

116

00:07:01,990 --> 00:07:01,120

all right so uh wednesday night with

117

00:07:03,670 --> 00:07:02,000

richard dolan tomorrow

118

00:07:05,110 --> 00:07:03,680

night is going to be a pretty big night

119

00:07:06,150 --> 00:07:05,120

we're going to go through everything

120

00:07:08,550 --> 00:07:06,160

that we know

121

00:07:09,990 --> 00:07:08,560

right now so that's uh tomorrow night

122

00:07:11,510 --> 00:07:10,000

with richard and then of course thursday

123

00:07:12,469 --> 00:07:11,520

night's fader night with open lines all

124

00:07:15,510 --> 00:07:12,479

night long

125

00:07:16,950 --> 00:07:15,520

friday i announced uh this earlier today

126  
00:07:18,870 --> 00:07:16,960  
on social media i want to thank

127  
00:07:21,909 --> 00:07:18,880  
everybody for their support

128  
00:07:25,270 --> 00:07:21,919  
um in that uh friday i'm flying

129  
00:07:28,950 --> 00:07:25,280  
uh home uh to indianapolis

130  
00:07:32,230 --> 00:07:28,960  
my second trip to indy and uh for my

131  
00:07:32,790 --> 00:07:32,240  
uh father's memorial and uh it's gonna

132  
00:07:36,390 --> 00:07:32,800  
be great

133  
00:07:38,550 --> 00:07:36,400  
and the memorial is on sunday and uh

134  
00:07:39,909 --> 00:07:38,560  
and what's really cool is you know the

135  
00:07:42,150 --> 00:07:39,919  
atmosphere is a little bit different

136  
00:07:45,830 --> 00:07:42,160  
this time around we get to celebrate

137  
00:07:47,990 --> 00:07:45,840  
uh my father john's life and uh

138  
00:07:49,510 --> 00:07:48,000

yeah so we're gonna do that and saturday

139

00:07:50,950 --> 00:07:49,520

night i know that there's a few people

140

00:07:52,390 --> 00:07:50,960

listening right now

141

00:07:53,990 --> 00:07:52,400

saturday night we're gonna have a little

142

00:07:57,510 --> 00:07:54,000

uh dinner um

143

00:08:00,390 --> 00:07:57,520

over at uh my parents house with uh

144

00:08:02,070 --> 00:08:00,400

some friends and family of course but

145

00:08:04,869 --> 00:08:02,080

some friends of mine from high school

146

00:08:06,070 --> 00:08:04,879

and uh that all knew my father and

147

00:08:08,150 --> 00:08:06,080

they're gonna

148

00:08:10,469 --> 00:08:08,160

come over and have dinner and hang out

149

00:08:14,550 --> 00:08:10,479

and it's uh it's gonna be a quick

150

00:08:17,350 --> 00:08:14,560

but a very uh fun trip little melancholy

151  
00:08:17,749 --> 00:08:17,360  
uh you know a week after father's day

152  
00:08:22,629 --> 00:08:17,759  
and

153  
00:08:23,830 --> 00:08:22,639  
uh now it's just time to celebrate his

154  
00:08:26,710 --> 00:08:23,840  
life so i'm going

155  
00:08:27,189 --> 00:08:26,720  
uh going back on friday i'll be back on

156  
00:08:30,469 --> 00:08:27,199  
monday

157  
00:08:33,589 --> 00:08:30,479  
uh uh fade to black will be airing

158  
00:08:37,029 --> 00:08:33,599  
uh it's really funny i landed like

159  
00:08:40,550 --> 00:08:37,039  
oh i think i land at 1 1 30 and it's

160  
00:08:42,469 --> 00:08:40,560  
straight to the bunker and uh after a

161  
00:08:44,470 --> 00:08:42,479  
day of flying and travel

162  
00:08:46,150 --> 00:08:44,480  
straight to the bunker straight on the

163  
00:08:48,550 --> 00:08:46,160

air it's uh

164

00:08:50,630 --> 00:08:48,560

[Laughter]

165

00:08:52,150 --> 00:08:50,640

it's gonna be a great weekend and i'm

166

00:08:53,269 --> 00:08:52,160

i'm really looking forward to this but

167

00:08:55,110 --> 00:08:53,279

thank you

168

00:08:56,550 --> 00:08:55,120

to everybody out there for your support

169

00:08:59,590 --> 00:08:56,560

my family really

170

00:09:02,790 --> 00:08:59,600

really appreciates it okay all right so

171

00:09:05,750 --> 00:09:02,800

that's the rest of the week here um

172

00:09:08,150 --> 00:09:05,760

i been announcing uh with billy carson

173

00:09:09,269 --> 00:09:08,160

and everybody else over the last few

174

00:09:13,110 --> 00:09:09,279

days

175

00:09:13,750 --> 00:09:13,120

about our july 17 uh conference and july

176

00:09:17,110 --> 00:09:13,760

17th

177

00:09:18,470 --> 00:09:17,120

is the date for our forbidden disclosure

178

00:09:21,509 --> 00:09:18,480

online conference

179

00:09:22,470 --> 00:09:21,519

uh that is with richard dolan linda

180

00:09:24,790 --> 00:09:22,480

molten howe lou

181

00:09:25,829 --> 00:09:24,800

elizondo nick pope billy carson and

182

00:09:29,190 --> 00:09:25,839

myself

183

00:09:32,230 --> 00:09:29,200

this is a full 11 hour all-day

184

00:09:34,470 --> 00:09:32,240

live event tickets and info

185

00:09:36,070 --> 00:09:34,480

are available in the description box

186

00:09:39,110 --> 00:09:36,080

below we've also got

187

00:09:40,630 --> 00:09:39,120

it so you can click and and uh

188

00:09:42,470 --> 00:09:40,640

the description box head straight over

189

00:09:44,030 --> 00:09:42,480

get your tickets and

190

00:09:45,829 --> 00:09:44,040

uh you can also go over to

191

00:09:47,190 --> 00:09:45,839

jimmychurchradio.com we've got a banner

192

00:09:50,710 --> 00:09:47,200

there and links

193

00:09:53,110 --> 00:09:50,720

and of course it's all over social media

194

00:09:54,150 --> 00:09:53,120

and uh so i'm really looking forward to

195

00:09:57,590 --> 00:09:54,160

that july

196

00:09:58,470 --> 00:09:57,600

17th it's a big deal and to get this

197

00:10:01,190 --> 00:09:58,480

collection of

198

00:10:02,630 --> 00:10:01,200

people together right the very top the

199

00:10:05,829 --> 00:10:02,640

best of the best

200

00:10:07,430 --> 00:10:05,839

to come in after we've had some time to

201  
00:10:11,269 --> 00:10:07,440  
digest

202  
00:10:11,590 --> 00:10:11,279  
uh the ua ptf and and see where we are

203  
00:10:14,949 --> 00:10:11,600  
at

204  
00:10:17,190 --> 00:10:14,959  
today with disclosure it's a huge event

205  
00:10:18,150 --> 00:10:17,200  
and i want everybody to be there and

206  
00:10:20,630 --> 00:10:18,160  
check it out live

207  
00:10:22,870 --> 00:10:20,640  
okay so the the links are right there

208  
00:10:23,350 --> 00:10:22,880  
for everybody you can follow me on

209  
00:10:26,710 --> 00:10:23,360  
twitter

210  
00:10:29,509 --> 00:10:26,720  
at j church radio that's right

211  
00:10:31,350 --> 00:10:29,519  
follow me right there on twitter f2b is

212  
00:10:31,990 --> 00:10:31,360  
the sandbox hello to everybody over on

213  
00:10:35,190 --> 00:10:32,000

youtube

214

00:10:36,230 --> 00:10:35,200

facebook what is up what is up in the

215

00:10:39,670 --> 00:10:36,240

speaker chat

216

00:10:41,550 --> 00:10:39,680

okay that's going over there um hello to

217

00:10:45,030 --> 00:10:41,560

everybody and of course over at

218

00:10:46,470 --> 00:10:45,040

kgra as well i guess that kgra has not

219

00:10:47,910 --> 00:10:46,480

got the video feed

220

00:10:50,870 --> 00:10:47,920

all right so they're they're they're

221

00:10:54,710 --> 00:10:50,880

right there what's up ktra

222

00:10:56,949 --> 00:10:54,720

yeah how you doing all right

223

00:10:59,190 --> 00:10:56,959

let's uh let's get this show cracking

224

00:11:02,389 --> 00:10:59,200

got some crazy breaking news today

225

00:11:05,430 --> 00:11:02,399

a lot of it uh uh i mean

226

00:11:07,910 --> 00:11:05,440

seriously a crazy breaking news day

227

00:11:09,910 --> 00:11:07,920

and i'm going to start off with this

228

00:11:12,310 --> 00:11:09,920

tonight a group

229

00:11:13,030 --> 00:11:12,320

representing now remember i'm flying on

230

00:11:16,710 --> 00:11:13,040

friday

231

00:11:19,030 --> 00:11:16,720

right this is breaking news

232

00:11:19,910 --> 00:11:19,040

a group representing major u.s airlines

233

00:11:23,350 --> 00:11:19,920

and aviation

234

00:11:26,710 --> 00:11:23,360

unions yesterday wrote the to the u.s

235

00:11:28,389 --> 00:11:26,720

attorney general merrick garland asking

236

00:11:30,389 --> 00:11:28,399

the justice department to start

237

00:11:32,389 --> 00:11:30,399

prosecuting the growing number of

238

00:11:35,030 --> 00:11:32,399

disruptive and violent

239

00:11:37,030 --> 00:11:35,040

air passengers the justice department

240

00:11:38,150 --> 00:11:37,040

did not immediately comment on the

241

00:11:40,230 --> 00:11:38,160

letter but

242

00:11:41,509 --> 00:11:40,240

the letter was from american airlines

243

00:11:44,069 --> 00:11:41,519

delta airlines

244

00:11:44,870 --> 00:11:44,079

united airlines southwest airlines and

245

00:11:47,670 --> 00:11:44,880

others

246

00:11:49,670 --> 00:11:47,680

along with major unions and it said that

247

00:11:51,829 --> 00:11:49,680

the incidents i'm quoting

248

00:11:55,030 --> 00:11:51,839

the incidents pose a safety and security

249

00:11:57,829 --> 00:11:55,040

threat to our passengers and employees

250

00:11:58,550 --> 00:11:57,839

and we respectively request the justice

251  
00:12:00,230 --> 00:11:58,560  
department

252  
00:12:01,590 --> 00:12:00,240  
commit to the full and public

253  
00:12:05,590 --> 00:12:01,600  
prosecution

254  
00:12:08,230 --> 00:12:05,600  
of onboard acts of violence and quotes

255  
00:12:10,150 --> 00:12:08,240  
now airlines have pursued some form of

256  
00:12:13,829 --> 00:12:10,160  
enforcement action

257  
00:12:14,310 --> 00:12:13,839  
are you ready more than 400 times in the

258  
00:12:17,350 --> 00:12:14,320  
first

259  
00:12:20,870 --> 00:12:17,360  
five months of this year

260  
00:12:22,550 --> 00:12:20,880  
compared to a year-end total of just 146

261  
00:12:25,910 --> 00:12:22,560  
for the entire year

262  
00:12:28,790 --> 00:12:25,920  
in 2009 and i'm here to tell you

263  
00:12:29,990 --> 00:12:28,800

you want to act squirrely you want to be

264

00:12:32,310 --> 00:12:30,000

a doofus

265

00:12:35,030 --> 00:12:32,320

on a flight you need to go to jail i

266

00:12:37,190 --> 00:12:35,040

don't care what it's about

267

00:12:38,470 --> 00:12:37,200

not when i'm flying and not when anybody

268

00:12:42,230 --> 00:12:38,480

else is no

269

00:12:43,990 --> 00:12:42,240

no no if it goes down

270

00:12:46,629 --> 00:12:44,000

you know if it goes down when i'm i'm

271

00:12:49,350 --> 00:12:46,639

gonna punch somebody in the throat

272

00:12:50,230 --> 00:12:49,360

you just don't do that no you don't do

273

00:12:52,470 --> 00:12:50,240

it

274

00:12:54,069 --> 00:12:52,480

all right there i spoke in my piece i'm

275

00:12:56,870 --> 00:12:54,079

flying on friday

276

00:12:58,310 --> 00:12:56,880

you know and and there's enough stress

277

00:12:59,430 --> 00:12:58,320

with flying face mask

278

00:13:01,750 --> 00:12:59,440

everything that you got to go through

279

00:13:03,350 --> 00:13:01,760

with a flight today everything is booked

280

00:13:04,069 --> 00:13:03,360

flights are being canceled there's not

281

00:13:06,949 --> 00:13:04,079

enough

282

00:13:07,430 --> 00:13:06,959

in airline workers to keep the planes in

283

00:13:09,750 --> 00:13:07,440

the air

284

00:13:11,829 --> 00:13:09,760

it's a lot of stress out there right and

285

00:13:13,030 --> 00:13:11,839

you want to get onto a flight and pick a

286

00:13:17,590 --> 00:13:13,040

fight with somebody

287

00:13:18,949 --> 00:13:17,600

nah nah all right the quest to compile

288

00:13:22,150 --> 00:13:18,959

the definitive map

289

00:13:24,949 --> 00:13:22,160

of the earth's ocean floor has

290

00:13:26,230 --> 00:13:24,959

edged a little nearer to completion a

291

00:13:28,150 --> 00:13:26,240

little bit

292

00:13:29,910 --> 00:13:28,160

modern measurements of the depth and

293

00:13:33,670 --> 00:13:29,920

shape of the seabed

294

00:13:36,389 --> 00:13:33,680

now encompass about 20.6 percent

295

00:13:37,590 --> 00:13:36,399

of the total area under water right so

296

00:13:39,670 --> 00:13:37,600

about a fifth

297

00:13:41,269 --> 00:13:39,680

it's only a small increase from last

298

00:13:44,710 --> 00:13:41,279

year when they were at 19

299

00:13:47,430 --> 00:13:44,720

but the extra 1.6 percent is an expanse

300

00:13:51,269 --> 00:13:47,440

of ocean bottom that equated to about

301  
00:13:55,269 --> 00:13:51,279  
half the size of the united states

302  
00:13:58,389 --> 00:13:55,279  
what's under there e.t i'm just saying

303  
00:14:02,150 --> 00:13:58,399  
scientists have found evidence of

304  
00:14:05,110 --> 00:14:02,160  
parts of venus surface move around

305  
00:14:07,430 --> 00:14:05,120  
like the continents on earth and while

306  
00:14:10,389 --> 00:14:07,440  
this activity is probably not driven by

307  
00:14:11,670 --> 00:14:10,399  
plate tectonics it could be a cousin of

308  
00:14:13,750 --> 00:14:11,680  
that process

309  
00:14:15,189 --> 00:14:13,760  
the findings fit an emerging picture of

310  
00:14:18,629 --> 00:14:15,199  
the planet and that is

311  
00:14:21,990 --> 00:14:18,639  
very much alive in contrast to the

312  
00:14:23,670 --> 00:14:22,000  
traditional view of venus europe is

313  
00:14:26,550 --> 00:14:23,680

launching a spacecraft it's called

314

00:14:28,470 --> 00:14:26,560

envision and nasa is sending two craft

315

00:14:29,189 --> 00:14:28,480

one is called veritas and the other one

316

00:14:32,710 --> 00:14:29,199

is called

317

00:14:37,110 --> 00:14:32,720

vinci plus to venus towards

318

00:14:40,790 --> 00:14:37,120

the end of this decade three probes

319

00:14:42,150 --> 00:14:40,800

heading to mars now a mouse plague

320

00:14:43,990 --> 00:14:42,160

now when i read this headline i thought

321

00:14:46,389 --> 00:14:44,000

mouse plague the mice have

322

00:14:47,990 --> 00:14:46,399

plague and they're biting people that's

323

00:14:51,189 --> 00:14:48,000

not what it is

324

00:14:54,470 --> 00:14:51,199

but it is a mouse plague of like

325

00:14:55,910 --> 00:14:54,480

millions of little mice are running

326

00:14:58,710 --> 00:14:55,920

around in south wales

327

00:15:01,430 --> 00:14:58,720

uh new south wales australia and it has

328

00:15:03,670 --> 00:15:01,440

forced a jail to relocate thousands of

329

00:15:07,030 --> 00:15:03,680

inmates while it carries out cleaning

330

00:15:08,949 --> 00:15:07,040

and renovations more than 400 prisoners

331

00:15:10,389 --> 00:15:08,959

and 200 staff at the wellington

332

00:15:12,310 --> 00:15:10,399

correctional center

333

00:15:13,910 --> 00:15:12,320

will be moved to other facilities over

334

00:15:17,430 --> 00:15:13,920

the next two weeks

335

00:15:18,710 --> 00:15:17,440

the mice have caused extensive damage to

336

00:15:21,590 --> 00:15:18,720

prison infrastructure

337

00:15:22,710 --> 00:15:21,600

including internal wiring and ceiling

338

00:15:24,470 --> 00:15:22,720

panels

339

00:15:26,310 --> 00:15:24,480

new south wales is suffering from the

340

00:15:29,509 --> 00:15:26,320

worst mouse plague in

341

00:15:31,749 --> 00:15:29,519

decades a bumper grain harvest

342

00:15:33,829 --> 00:15:31,759

has boosted the number of rodents in the

343

00:15:34,790 --> 00:15:33,839

southeastern state where they have been

344

00:15:40,230 --> 00:15:34,800

wreaking havoc

345

00:15:40,710 --> 00:15:40,240

for months especially at farms a mouse

346

00:15:47,030 --> 00:15:40,720

plague

347

00:15:48,870 --> 00:15:47,040

all right now i'm gonna leave you with

348

00:15:51,269 --> 00:15:48,880

this

349

00:15:55,670 --> 00:15:51,279

astronomers are you ready are you ready

350

00:15:58,150 --> 00:15:55,680

are you sitting down astronomers

351  
00:15:59,910 --> 00:15:58,160  
have discovered that a large object

352  
00:16:02,069 --> 00:15:59,920  
moving from the outer reaches of the

353  
00:16:03,590 --> 00:16:02,079  
solar system will approach as close as

354  
00:16:07,350 --> 00:16:03,600  
saturn's orbit

355  
00:16:11,030 --> 00:16:07,360  
in the next decade it's a comet

356  
00:16:13,269 --> 00:16:11,040  
the comet known as 2014 u1 271

357  
00:16:15,509 --> 00:16:13,279  
was first discovered by the dark energy

358  
00:16:15,910 --> 00:16:15,519  
survey and announced a couple of days

359  
00:16:20,389 --> 00:16:15,920  
ago

360  
00:16:24,910 --> 00:16:20,399  
on june 19th the hunk of rock and ice

361  
00:16:26,550 --> 00:16:24,920  
has an estimated diameter of around

362  
00:16:31,670 --> 00:16:26,560  
370

363  
00:16:34,829 --> 00:16:31,680

kilometers some qualify 2014 un-271

364

00:16:37,910 --> 00:16:34,839

as the size of a small dwarf

365

00:16:41,269 --> 00:16:37,920

planet but it's actually

366

00:16:44,870 --> 00:16:41,279

a ginormous mega comet the largest

367

00:16:47,829 --> 00:16:44,880

oort cloud object ever discovered

368

00:16:49,350 --> 00:16:47,839

you should see the images it's insane

369

00:16:49,990 --> 00:16:49,360

let's get this show cracking happy

370

00:16:53,670 --> 00:16:50,000

birthday to

371

00:16:57,110 --> 00:16:53,680

today oh g fader not

372

00:16:59,269 --> 00:16:57,120

john ledford he says he's 29

373

00:17:00,470 --> 00:16:59,279

looks more like he's 51 to me but happy

374

00:17:04,710 --> 00:17:00,480

birthday

375

00:17:08,870 --> 00:17:04,720

john ludford merrill street today is 72

376

00:17:11,909 --> 00:17:08,880

cindy lauper today is 68.

377

00:17:14,069 --> 00:17:11,919

remember carson daly right i don't even

378

00:17:17,110 --> 00:17:14,079

know if he has a job today but

379

00:17:18,949 --> 00:17:17,120

carson daly is 48.

380

00:17:21,350 --> 00:17:18,959

chris christopherson i can't even

381

00:17:24,150 --> 00:17:21,360

believe i'm gonna say this

382

00:17:26,069 --> 00:17:24,160

happy birthday chris christopherson he

383

00:17:29,270 --> 00:17:26,079

is 85

384

00:17:33,669 --> 00:17:29,280

holy crap todd rundgren today is

385

00:17:37,190 --> 00:17:33,679

73 and april wine guitar's gary moffat

386

00:17:38,950 --> 00:17:37,200

is 72. our dead guy's birthday today is

387

00:17:39,669 --> 00:17:38,960

moment of silence please the one and

388

00:17:43,270 --> 00:17:39,679

only

389

00:17:44,470 --> 00:17:43,280

larry johnstrom 1949 to 2019 died at the

390

00:17:47,909 --> 00:17:44,480

age of 70.

391

00:17:51,430 --> 00:17:47,919

larry was the bassist for 38 special

392

00:17:54,950 --> 00:17:51,440

from 1977 to 2014

393

00:17:55,669 --> 00:17:54,960

but he was also the bassist of leonard

394

00:17:58,830 --> 00:17:55,679

skynyrd

395

00:18:00,230 --> 00:17:58,840

when it formed in 1964 all the way to

396

00:18:02,150 --> 00:18:00,240

1971

397

00:18:04,950 --> 00:18:02,160

donnie vanzant the younger brother of

398

00:18:08,430 --> 00:18:04,960

course of lead singer ronnie vanzant

399

00:18:09,830 --> 00:18:08,440

formed 38 special with larry joining in

400

00:18:12,950 --> 00:18:09,840

1977.

401  
00:18:15,029 --> 00:18:12,960  
larry retired from 38 special in 2014 he

402  
00:18:18,310 --> 00:18:15,039  
had a hand injury which

403  
00:18:22,070 --> 00:18:18,320  
required surgery so he retired he died

404  
00:18:24,950 --> 00:18:22,080  
on october 5th 2019 natural causes

405  
00:18:26,630 --> 00:18:24,960  
at the age of 70. on this day in history

406  
00:18:29,430 --> 00:18:26,640  
otd

407  
00:18:31,350 --> 00:18:29,440  
2011. and i remember this like it was

408  
00:18:34,470 --> 00:18:31,360  
yesterday it was 10 years ago

409  
00:18:37,029 --> 00:18:34,480  
boston mobster whitey bulger

410  
00:18:39,029 --> 00:18:37,039  
is arrested after 16 years on the run

411  
00:18:41,990 --> 00:18:39,039  
hiding in plain sight

412  
00:18:43,590 --> 00:18:42,000  
in santa monica california his apartment

413  
00:18:46,470 --> 00:18:43,600

when they raided his apartment

414

00:18:48,870 --> 00:18:46,480

after the arrest officials found weapons

415

00:18:52,070 --> 00:18:48,880

automatic weapons machine guns

416

00:18:54,150 --> 00:18:52,080

fake ids and more than eight hundred

417

00:18:56,950 --> 00:18:54,160

thousand dollars in cash

418

00:18:57,990 --> 00:18:56,960

stashed in the walls on this day in

419

00:19:01,270 --> 00:18:58,000

2011.

420

00:19:04,549 --> 00:19:01,280

fader fact now check this out

421

00:19:07,750 --> 00:19:04,559

this is crazy workers in wine

422

00:19:11,110 --> 00:19:07,760

cellars used to wear iron

423

00:19:14,310 --> 00:19:11,120

face masks why because

424

00:19:14,950 --> 00:19:14,320

20 to 90 percent of sparkling wine

425

00:19:18,549 --> 00:19:14,960

bottles

426  
00:19:24,789 --> 00:19:18,559  
would explode due to instability

427  
00:19:27,909 --> 00:19:24,799  
often causing a chain reaction

428  
00:19:28,470 --> 00:19:27,919  
and that is your fader fact tonight we

429  
00:19:30,150 --> 00:19:28,480  
welcome

430  
00:19:32,230 --> 00:19:30,160  
i can't wait for this conversation

431  
00:19:34,390 --> 00:19:32,240  
tonight it's going to be great ronnie

432  
00:19:36,070 --> 00:19:34,400  
dawson is here for the first time

433  
00:19:37,750 --> 00:19:36,080  
we're going to be talking about the

434  
00:19:40,310 --> 00:19:37,760  
texas oil field

435  
00:19:40,950 --> 00:19:40,320  
ufo incident tomorrow night richard

436  
00:19:44,230 --> 00:19:40,960  
dolan

437  
00:19:46,630 --> 00:19:44,240  
joins us we're going to do a full uaptf

438  
00:19:47,750 --> 00:19:46,640

preview special event all of that is

439

00:19:51,990 --> 00:19:47,760

tomorrow night

440

00:19:53,590 --> 00:19:52,000

thursday is fader night open lines all

441

00:19:55,350 --> 00:19:53,600

night long now i need to hit this river

442

00:19:57,669 --> 00:19:55,360

moon coffee man i need it

443

00:19:59,830 --> 00:19:57,679

what a day today great day but a busy

444

00:20:04,870 --> 00:19:59,840

day

445

00:20:07,350 --> 00:20:04,880

um john aside

446

00:20:09,270 --> 00:20:07,360

john lover just said thank you john post

447

00:20:12,230 --> 00:20:09,280

that picture of your tat

448

00:20:13,350 --> 00:20:12,240

i want you to post the picture of the

449

00:20:14,950 --> 00:20:13,360

cool tat

450

00:20:16,950 --> 00:20:14,960

will you do that right now let me

451

00:20:19,830 --> 00:20:16,960

retweet it come on john

452

00:20:20,950 --> 00:20:19,840

i know you're listening all right john

453

00:20:24,149 --> 00:20:20,960

post a picture

454

00:20:28,470 --> 00:20:24,159

of that tat i have it somewhere but

455

00:20:31,590 --> 00:20:28,480

uh just do it just do it

456

00:20:34,630 --> 00:20:31,600

happy birthday john all right

457

00:20:38,230 --> 00:20:34,640

oh man rivermoonwellness.com river moon

458

00:20:42,430 --> 00:20:41,350

feed the black blend all right

459

00:20:44,390 --> 00:20:42,440

the links are over at

460

00:20:45,270 --> 00:20:44,400

jimmychurchradio.com all right get

461

00:20:47,669 --> 00:20:45,280

yourself

462

00:20:48,549 --> 00:20:47,679

the game changer blend little lighter

463

00:20:52,230 --> 00:20:48,559

it's a little

464

00:21:01,270 --> 00:20:52,240

milder it's a kinder gentler version

465

00:21:05,830 --> 00:21:03,750

it's the best coffee in the world now

466

00:21:07,029 --> 00:21:05,840

here we go i i need your i need you to

467

00:21:14,470 --> 00:21:07,039

focus

468

00:21:24,710 --> 00:21:17,909

nobody knows

469

00:21:26,950 --> 00:21:24,720

star was born

470

00:21:27,990 --> 00:21:26,960

the magic that must have occurred at

471

00:21:30,630 --> 00:21:28,000

that very moment

472

00:21:31,830 --> 00:21:30,640

you know when gravity and gases and the

473

00:21:34,950 --> 00:21:31,840

elements

474

00:21:39,190 --> 00:21:34,960

that somehow coalesced into the

475

00:21:43,590 --> 00:21:39,200

first sun nobody knows

476

00:21:47,110 --> 00:21:43,600

but one thing is for sure it happened

477

00:21:51,270 --> 00:21:49,669

now let's let's go back and forth on on

478

00:21:53,750 --> 00:21:51,280

this timeline

479

00:21:55,430 --> 00:21:53,760

as we know it and let's take a look at a

480

00:21:57,909 --> 00:21:55,440

few things

481

00:22:00,870 --> 00:21:57,919

all of this has to do with the uapf so

482

00:22:06,070 --> 00:22:04,230

the math and equations of today's modern

483

00:22:07,430 --> 00:22:06,080

physics and of course the work of albert

484

00:22:11,510 --> 00:22:07,440

einstein

485

00:22:15,669 --> 00:22:11,520

when run backwards firmly points

486

00:22:19,029 --> 00:22:15,679

to our universe being 13.79

487

00:22:21,750 --> 00:22:19,039

billion years old this is the accepted

488

00:22:23,110 --> 00:22:21,760

age today and yes you hear it mentioned

489

00:22:25,110 --> 00:22:23,120

all the time so

490

00:22:27,029 --> 00:22:25,120

since i don't have another number and

491

00:22:28,310 --> 00:22:27,039

i'm not smart enough to come up with one

492

00:22:32,710 --> 00:22:28,320

of my own the number

493

00:22:35,830 --> 00:22:32,720

shall be 13.79

494

00:22:40,549 --> 00:22:35,840

so if we rock things back to

495

00:22:43,909 --> 00:22:40,559

say 13 billion years ago giving our

496

00:22:44,710 --> 00:22:43,919

universe 790 million years to get things

497

00:22:47,909 --> 00:22:44,720

started

498

00:22:49,990 --> 00:22:47,919

you know temps are cooling down and star

499

00:22:50,710 --> 00:22:50,000

systems are being created all over the

500

00:22:52,830 --> 00:22:50,720

place

501  
00:22:54,789 --> 00:22:52,840  
it goes without saying that there were

502  
00:22:58,149 --> 00:22:54,799  
planets orbiting

503  
00:23:03,190 --> 00:22:58,159  
these first stars this

504  
00:23:06,710 --> 00:23:03,200  
is a fact now with our earth

505  
00:23:10,470 --> 00:23:06,720  
the accepted age of our planet

506  
00:23:13,110 --> 00:23:10,480  
is 4.5 billion years

507  
00:23:15,110 --> 00:23:13,120  
and again nobody really knows how we got

508  
00:23:15,510 --> 00:23:15,120  
here nobody knows nobody knows how the

509  
00:23:17,590 --> 00:23:15,520  
earth

510  
00:23:19,110 --> 00:23:17,600  
no no don't don't know everything is

511  
00:23:22,630 --> 00:23:19,120  
theory but

512  
00:23:26,710 --> 00:23:22,640  
the age of us for now

513  
00:23:27,990 --> 00:23:26,720

shall be 4.5 billion years

514

00:23:31,510 --> 00:23:28,000

i'm gonna pause right there because

515

00:23:35,110 --> 00:23:31,520

genocide just posted his tat

516

00:23:38,149 --> 00:23:35,120

and i am going to retweet

517

00:23:47,110 --> 00:23:43,029

this is a tattoo

518

00:23:52,310 --> 00:23:47,120

that's it this is

519

00:23:58,789 --> 00:23:55,430

hashtag f2b

520

00:24:01,430 --> 00:23:58,799

yep bam

521

00:24:02,310 --> 00:24:01,440

dude that is a tattoo man it's a tattoo

522

00:24:06,710 --> 00:24:02,320

right there

523

00:24:09,350 --> 00:24:06,720

okay so the age of us shall be 4.5

524

00:24:10,310 --> 00:24:09,360

billion years now how did homo sapien

525

00:24:13,269 --> 00:24:10,320

sapien appear

526

00:24:14,630 --> 00:24:13,279

well nobody knows that either but let's

527

00:24:19,830 --> 00:24:14,640

just say for the lack of

528

00:24:21,830 --> 00:24:19,840

argument that it took 4.5 billion years

529

00:24:24,390 --> 00:24:21,840

for intelligent life as we know it to

530

00:24:28,149 --> 00:24:24,400

emerge on this beautiful blue

531

00:24:31,350 --> 00:24:28,159

paradise now let's do some simple math

532

00:24:36,230 --> 00:24:31,360

subtract 4.5 from 13 and you have

533

00:24:39,590 --> 00:24:36,240

wait for it right 7.5 billion years

534

00:24:42,710 --> 00:24:39,600

so how many intelligent civilizations

535

00:24:46,870 --> 00:24:42,720

were out there when the universe was

536

00:24:48,789 --> 00:24:46,880

just 7.5 billion years old

537

00:24:49,909 --> 00:24:48,799

this is important for many reasons but

538

00:24:52,789 --> 00:24:49,919

first and foremost

539

00:24:54,230 --> 00:24:52,799

it is this if we base everything that

540

00:24:57,510 --> 00:24:54,240

the hard sciences

541

00:25:00,029 --> 00:24:57,520

are trying to tell us today

542

00:25:01,190 --> 00:25:00,039

which is is that for any

543

00:25:03,669 --> 00:25:01,200

extraterrestrial

544

00:25:04,789 --> 00:25:03,679

civilization to reach out to us right

545

00:25:06,870 --> 00:25:04,799

now today

546

00:25:08,149 --> 00:25:06,880

their star system has to have been

547

00:25:11,990 --> 00:25:08,159

created

548

00:25:14,870 --> 00:25:12,000

about five billion years ago

549

00:25:16,630 --> 00:25:14,880

right took five billion years for us to

550

00:25:17,830 --> 00:25:16,640

get to where we are today four and a

551  
00:25:20,390 --> 00:25:17,840  
half billion years

552  
00:25:21,669 --> 00:25:20,400  
so you've got to back up the numbers

553  
00:25:25,350 --> 00:25:21,679  
stay with me

554  
00:25:28,390 --> 00:25:25,360  
the universe is 13.79 billion years old

555  
00:25:29,350 --> 00:25:28,400  
and it's estimated that our own milky

556  
00:25:34,149 --> 00:25:29,360  
way

557  
00:25:36,950 --> 00:25:34,159  
is wait for it 13.5

558  
00:25:40,070 --> 00:25:36,960  
billion years old the same numbers apply

559  
00:25:42,470 --> 00:25:40,080  
to our milky way as do the universe

560  
00:25:43,830 --> 00:25:42,480  
and the number of planets right here in

561  
00:25:46,470 --> 00:25:43,840  
our own backyard

562  
00:25:48,070 --> 00:25:46,480  
that have the time to support an

563  
00:25:50,710 --> 00:25:48,080

advanced civilization

564

00:25:51,350 --> 00:25:50,720

are mind-boggling they are huge giant

565

00:25:52,950 --> 00:25:51,360

numbers

566

00:25:55,029 --> 00:25:52,960

now sure i've said this before and i

567

00:25:55,990 --> 00:25:55,039

know you get that but i think there are

568

00:25:58,470 --> 00:25:56,000

many of you

569

00:25:59,990 --> 00:25:58,480

uh right now that think our galaxy is

570

00:26:03,830 --> 00:26:00,000

actually young

571

00:26:05,430 --> 00:26:03,840

it is not it's nearly as old as the

572

00:26:07,669 --> 00:26:05,440

universe

573

00:26:09,510 --> 00:26:07,679

right now we have observed the creation

574

00:26:13,269 --> 00:26:09,520

of new galaxies

575

00:26:16,390 --> 00:26:13,279

it happens all the time yes we have seen

576  
00:26:19,029 --> 00:26:16,400  
galaxies that are just 500 million years

577  
00:26:21,190 --> 00:26:19,039  
old little baby galaxies which means

578  
00:26:22,070 --> 00:26:21,200  
that they've got billions of years ahead

579  
00:26:26,549 --> 00:26:22,080  
of them before

580  
00:26:29,510 --> 00:26:26,559  
they'll start to see signs of life

581  
00:26:30,630 --> 00:26:29,520  
right we are the ones that will be

582  
00:26:33,669 --> 00:26:30,640  
visiting

583  
00:26:36,549 --> 00:26:33,679  
them in the future just like

584  
00:26:37,669 --> 00:26:36,559  
we are being visited right now by those

585  
00:26:41,510 --> 00:26:37,679  
who were born five

586  
00:26:43,510 --> 00:26:41,520  
six seven even eight billion years ago

587  
00:26:45,350 --> 00:26:43,520  
if you think about the drake equation or

588  
00:26:47,990 --> 00:26:45,360

the fermi paradox you know

589

00:26:49,510 --> 00:26:48,000

how much life is out there and and where

590

00:26:51,510 --> 00:26:49,520

are they all at you know that

591

00:26:53,830 --> 00:26:51,520

that whole thing and you plug in the

592

00:26:55,750 --> 00:26:53,840

numbers that i've just given you

593

00:26:57,430 --> 00:26:55,760

we are not talking about how much life

594

00:27:00,789 --> 00:26:57,440

is in the universe for sure

595

00:27:04,470 --> 00:27:00,799

we are talking about how much life

596

00:27:06,390 --> 00:27:04,480

is right here in our own backyard

597

00:27:09,029 --> 00:27:06,400

this is simple math and logic that is

598

00:27:12,710 --> 00:27:09,039

just now becoming a part of our reality

599

00:27:15,669 --> 00:27:12,720

both with science and philosophy

600

00:27:16,950 --> 00:27:15,679

right now we actually have our

601  
00:27:20,310 --> 00:27:16,960  
government

602  
00:27:23,350 --> 00:27:20,320  
fighting about an et presence

603  
00:27:24,470 --> 00:27:23,360  
here on earth now all of this should

604  
00:27:26,630 --> 00:27:24,480  
have been discussed and

605  
00:27:28,549 --> 00:27:26,640  
out in the open from the very beginning

606  
00:27:31,669 --> 00:27:28,559  
the numbers in science say that

607  
00:27:36,070 --> 00:27:31,679  
it is so seriously

608  
00:27:39,190 --> 00:27:36,080  
our eyes say it is so and now apparently

609  
00:27:42,470 --> 00:27:39,200  
our very own military says

610  
00:27:45,190 --> 00:27:42,480  
it is so so here's the deal the one

611  
00:27:49,230 --> 00:27:45,200  
thing that we have not heard today

612  
00:27:52,149 --> 00:27:49,240  
at all is that it is not

613  
00:27:53,110 --> 00:27:52,159

extraterrestrial nobody has come out and

614

00:27:55,190 --> 00:27:53,120

said you know

615

00:27:56,710 --> 00:27:55,200

hey there's no evidence of any life in

616

00:27:59,510 --> 00:27:56,720

our milky way or the universe

617

00:28:01,029 --> 00:27:59,520

nobody has said that and just that

618

00:28:04,870 --> 00:28:01,039

silence alone

619

00:28:07,990 --> 00:28:04,880

is a deafening volume of decibels

620

00:28:10,470 --> 00:28:08,000

we are 48 hours away from the ua ptf

621

00:28:11,430 --> 00:28:10,480

report and a new chapter in human

622

00:28:15,029 --> 00:28:11,440

history

623

00:28:16,630 --> 00:28:15,039

it's our birthday we are at the age of

624

00:28:21,909 --> 00:28:16,640

five

625

00:28:23,430 --> 00:28:21,919

this is fade to black i am your host

626  
00:28:26,389 --> 00:28:23,440  
jimmy church

627  
00:28:29,909 --> 00:28:26,399  
tonight ronnie dawson is here going to

628  
00:28:30,950 --> 00:28:29,919  
be talking about the texas oil field ufo

629  
00:28:33,430 --> 00:28:30,960  
incident

630  
00:28:34,789 --> 00:28:33,440  
tomorrow night richard dolan it's going

631  
00:28:35,990 --> 00:28:34,799  
to be an epic night tomorrow night

632  
00:28:38,389 --> 00:28:36,000  
richard is here

633  
00:28:39,590 --> 00:28:38,399  
we're going to do a full review it is

634  
00:28:42,870 --> 00:28:39,600  
our uap

635  
00:28:45,110 --> 00:28:42,880  
tf preview special event thursday is

636  
00:28:47,350 --> 00:28:45,120  
fader night with open lines all night

637  
00:28:49,350 --> 00:28:47,360  
long your calls your conversations ufos

638  
00:28:52,710 --> 00:28:49,360

conspiracy time travel the paranormal

639

00:28:54,950 --> 00:28:52,720

supernatural lost history pop culture

640

00:28:56,470 --> 00:28:54,960

follow me right now on twitter at j

641

00:28:58,870 --> 00:28:56,480

church radio

642

00:29:01,990 --> 00:28:58,880

email is jimmy jimmychurchradio.com on

643

00:29:04,230 --> 00:29:02,000

the game changer network and ktra

644

00:29:05,430 --> 00:29:04,240

the planet i'll be right back with

645

00:29:13,830 --> 00:29:05,440

tonight's guest

646

00:29:22,340 --> 00:29:13,840

ronnie dawson stay with us

647

00:29:29,029 --> 00:29:26,870

[Music]

648

00:29:31,190 --> 00:29:29,039

this is nicole church daughter of you

649

00:29:33,590 --> 00:29:31,200

know who and you're listening to fade to

650

00:29:37,590 --> 00:29:33,600

black on jimmychurchradio.com and the

651  
00:29:44,070 --> 00:29:39,909  
you're listening to jimmy church fade to

652  
00:29:47,260 --> 00:29:46,230  
fate to black will now pause for alien

653  
00:29:48,549 --> 00:29:47,270  
identification

654  
00:29:52,830 --> 00:29:48,559  
[Music]

655  
00:29:55,510 --> 00:29:52,840  
the station that talks the net ktra

656  
00:29:57,830 --> 00:29:55,520  
radio

657  
00:29:59,669 --> 00:29:57,840  
introducing the game changer blend from

658  
00:30:02,230 --> 00:29:59,679  
river moon coffee that delivers a

659  
00:30:03,510 --> 00:30:02,240  
customized blend made specifically for

660  
00:30:06,710 --> 00:30:03,520  
the fader knots

661  
00:30:09,750 --> 00:30:06,720  
if the game is rigged change the game

662  
00:30:11,669 --> 00:30:09,760  
it's a boulder cup with some bite game

663  
00:30:13,909 --> 00:30:11,679

changer is the coffee of choice for

664

00:30:15,110 --> 00:30:13,919

those that prefer an organic dark roast

665

00:30:18,549 --> 00:30:15,120

that is slightly

666

00:30:21,110 --> 00:30:18,559

lighter and milder but it's still dark

667

00:30:21,990 --> 00:30:21,120

with wild notes of pecans and chocolate

668

00:30:24,549 --> 00:30:22,000

with a rich

669

00:30:26,710 --> 00:30:24,559

balanced full-bodied cup that is roasted

670

00:30:27,830 --> 00:30:26,720

to perfection for a great coffee to

671

00:30:30,870 --> 00:30:27,840

start your day

672

00:30:31,750 --> 00:30:30,880

as an after dinner coffee or anywhere in

673

00:30:33,750 --> 00:30:31,760

between

674

00:30:35,830 --> 00:30:33,760

artisan small batch roasted to

675

00:30:38,549 --> 00:30:35,840

perfection usda certified

676  
00:30:39,110 --> 00:30:38,559  
organic all river moon coffee is freshly

677  
00:30:41,870 --> 00:30:39,120  
roasted

678  
00:30:43,510 --> 00:30:41,880  
and packaged in the usa just go to

679  
00:30:45,669 --> 00:30:43,520  
rivermooncoffee.com or click on the

680  
00:30:46,389 --> 00:30:45,679  
banners over on our site and use the

681  
00:30:52,110 --> 00:30:46,399  
promo code

682  
00:30:54,310 --> 00:30:52,120  
f2b blend for 15 off of your order today

683  
00:30:57,430 --> 00:30:54,320  
rivermooncoffee.com

684  
00:31:02,830 --> 00:30:57,440  
this is the only way forward this

685  
00:31:06,389 --> 00:31:04,630  
kgraradio.com

686  
00:31:09,190 --> 00:31:06,399  
this is jimmy church of fade to black

687  
00:31:10,630 --> 00:31:09,200  
and you can get our podcast for just two

688  
00:31:12,149 --> 00:31:10,640

dollars per month

689

00:31:14,909 --> 00:31:12,159

all you have to do is click on the

690

00:31:16,710 --> 00:31:14,919

podcast banner over at

691

00:31:19,350 --> 00:31:16,720

jimmychurchradio.com

692

00:31:20,630 --> 00:31:19,360

hi folks it's trembling times and fear

693

00:31:22,870 --> 00:31:20,640

is pushing emotions

694

00:31:24,630 --> 00:31:22,880

which in turn pushes health the wrong

695

00:31:25,590 --> 00:31:24,640

direction do you ever get an egg because

696

00:31:28,310 --> 00:31:25,600

life is uneasy

697

00:31:30,230 --> 00:31:28,320

try life change tea get the tea.com life

698

00:31:32,070 --> 00:31:30,240

change tea works on your digestive tract

699

00:31:34,310 --> 00:31:32,080

helping to move food through quicker

700

00:31:36,310 --> 00:31:34,320

and comfortably so your health is spot

701  
00:31:37,269 --> 00:31:36,320  
on life change team may not help with

702  
00:31:39,350 --> 00:31:37,279  
world issues

703  
00:31:41,590 --> 00:31:39,360  
but it will help with your digestive

704  
00:31:42,870 --> 00:31:41,600  
issues a glass a day helps keep the

705  
00:31:46,110 --> 00:31:42,880  
intruders away

706  
00:31:49,350 --> 00:31:46,120  
so change your life today log on to

707  
00:31:51,830 --> 00:31:49,360  
getthet.com that's get the tea dot com

708  
00:31:53,269 --> 00:31:51,840  
if your health game is off get on by

709  
00:31:55,509 --> 00:31:53,279  
ordering life change tea

710  
00:31:57,350 --> 00:31:55,519  
get the tea dot com and while you're on

711  
00:31:59,509 --> 00:31:57,360  
our site look around at the great

712  
00:32:00,710 --> 00:31:59,519  
non-gmo organic supplements and if

713  
00:32:03,190 --> 00:32:00,720

you're a sales shopper

714

00:32:03,909 --> 00:32:03,200

go to our specials page and see what's

715

00:32:05,669 --> 00:32:03,919

for you

716

00:32:07,190 --> 00:32:05,679

i've been drinking the tea for 12 years

717

00:32:08,070 --> 00:32:07,200

and i'm sure glad for its health

718

00:32:11,750 --> 00:32:08,080

benefits

719

00:32:15,350 --> 00:32:11,760

again that's get the tea.com get the tea

720

00:32:17,269 --> 00:32:15,360

dot com the tea that makes you go

721

00:32:19,110 --> 00:32:17,279

vader knots when you think about the

722

00:32:21,029 --> 00:32:19,120

future of our country and where we're

723

00:32:21,909 --> 00:32:21,039

headed do you wonder about the food

724

00:32:26,149 --> 00:32:21,919

supply

725

00:32:28,230 --> 00:32:26,159

chain could be disastrous

726

00:32:30,470 --> 00:32:28,240

and they usually occur with little

727

00:32:32,549 --> 00:32:30,480

warning that's why the smartest thing

728

00:32:34,070 --> 00:32:32,559

you can do today is to stockpile

729

00:32:37,110 --> 00:32:34,080

emergency food

730

00:32:37,750 --> 00:32:37,120

water and other essentials i personally

731

00:32:40,310 --> 00:32:37,760

recommend

732

00:32:42,870 --> 00:32:40,320

my patriot supply they're the nation's

733

00:32:45,110 --> 00:32:42,880

largest emergency preparedness company

734

00:32:46,230 --> 00:32:45,120

serving millions of customers for more

735

00:32:48,630 --> 00:32:46,240

than a decade

736

00:32:49,669 --> 00:32:48,640

in fact they're the only source my

737

00:32:52,710 --> 00:32:49,679

family trusts for

738

00:32:55,830 --> 00:32:52,720

our preparedness plan you should too

739

00:32:57,990 --> 00:32:55,840

right now save 20 off a full four week

740

00:33:00,230 --> 00:32:58,000

supply of delicious meals that provide

741

00:33:02,389 --> 00:33:00,240

two thousand calories a day

742

00:33:04,230 --> 00:33:02,399

saving twenty percent helps too doesn't

743

00:33:07,190 --> 00:33:04,240

it especially now

744

00:33:07,909 --> 00:33:07,200

so go to prepare with jimmy.com and get

745

00:33:11,190 --> 00:33:07,919

ready

746

00:33:12,470 --> 00:33:11,200

that's prepare with jimmy.com there's no

747

00:33:15,750 --> 00:33:12,480

time to lose

748

00:33:15,760 --> 00:33:20,789

9 out of 10 geneticists agree

749

00:33:28,230 --> 00:33:24,549

fade to black is not

750

00:33:30,269 --> 00:33:28,240

your father's radio show on the game

751

00:33:34,470 --> 00:33:30,279

changer radio network and

752

00:33:36,470 --> 00:33:34,480

kgra the planet

753

00:33:38,750 --> 00:33:36,480

hi this is rob reiner from anvil and

754

00:33:41,110 --> 00:33:38,760

you're listening to jimmy

755

00:33:42,870 --> 00:33:41,120

churchradio.com

756

00:33:47,240 --> 00:33:42,880

what's up i'm chris what up this is kyle

757

00:34:02,149 --> 00:33:50,830

[Music]

758

00:34:06,630 --> 00:34:03,830

all right welcome back fade to black i

759

00:34:10,230 --> 00:34:06,640

am your host jimmy church tonight

760

00:34:10,869 --> 00:34:10,240

ronnie dawson johnny dawson tomorrow

761

00:34:19,510 --> 00:34:10,879

night

762

00:34:21,510 --> 00:34:19,520

us for the first time and we are going

763

00:34:23,109 --> 00:34:21,520

to talk about his extraordinary e.t

764

00:34:25,430 --> 00:34:23,119

experience that made headlines all

765

00:34:27,909 --> 00:34:25,440

around the world back in 2009

766

00:34:29,750 --> 00:34:27,919

ronnie is a texas oil field worker whose

767

00:34:31,270 --> 00:34:29,760

ufo alien encounter received

768

00:34:33,190 --> 00:34:31,280

international attention

769

00:34:35,109 --> 00:34:33,200

he was featured on an episode of caught

770

00:34:37,190 --> 00:34:35,119

on camera on japanese tv made an

771

00:34:39,829 --> 00:34:37,200

appearance on nbc

772

00:34:41,990 --> 00:34:39,839

he was the author is the author of the

773

00:34:44,550 --> 00:34:42,000

ronnie dawson ufo story and you can get

774

00:34:46,310 --> 00:34:44,560

that at barnes noble amazon walmart

775

00:34:47,750 --> 00:34:46,320

he has been a guest on a multitude of

776

00:34:49,589 --> 00:34:47,760

radio shows and his story has been

777

00:34:50,550 --> 00:34:49,599

featured on websites all around the

778

00:34:53,230 --> 00:34:50,560

globe

779

00:34:54,710 --> 00:34:53,240

his links for his book are over at

780

00:34:55,750 --> 00:34:54,720

jimmychurchradio.com you just have to

781

00:34:57,030 --> 00:34:55,760

click right there and i would like to

782

00:34:58,390 --> 00:34:57,040

welcome her the first time to fade to

783

00:35:00,710 --> 00:34:58,400

black i'm excited

784

00:35:02,390 --> 00:35:00,720

ronnie dawson ronnie good evening my man

785

00:35:05,750 --> 00:35:02,400

how you doing

786

00:35:07,190 --> 00:35:05,760

be here on fate of black

787

00:35:09,589 --> 00:35:07,200

i'm gonna say hi to all these fader

788

00:35:11,430 --> 00:35:09,599

knots yeah that's what i'm talking about

789

00:35:12,710 --> 00:35:11,440

so i'm talking about ronnie let's get

790

00:35:15,349 --> 00:35:12,720

one thing out of the way

791

00:35:16,630 --> 00:35:15,359

first time guest disclaimer and i know

792

00:35:17,190 --> 00:35:16,640

you've been waiting for this so here we

793

00:35:19,190 --> 00:35:17,200

go

794

00:35:21,190 --> 00:35:19,200

ronnie it's just you and i sitting on my

795

00:35:21,670 --> 00:35:21,200

couch having a conversation as friends

796

00:35:23,510 --> 00:35:21,680

and

797

00:35:24,790 --> 00:35:23,520

where that conversation starts it starts

798

00:35:26,470 --> 00:35:24,800

where it ends it ends

799

00:35:28,630 --> 00:35:26,480

but we're gonna end his friends there

800

00:35:31,190 --> 00:35:28,640

you go well we're all ready friends

801

00:35:34,150 --> 00:35:31,200

can we i i don't know if we can blow it

802

00:35:38,150 --> 00:35:36,630

ronnie ronnie how you doing i i just

803

00:35:40,390 --> 00:35:38,160

want to let everybody know we don't have

804

00:35:43,750 --> 00:35:40,400

to say what happened

805

00:35:44,630 --> 00:35:43,760

but uh ronnie uh a couple of weeks ago

806

00:35:45,910 --> 00:35:44,640

we're hanging out

807

00:35:47,990 --> 00:35:45,920

he goes jimmy i can't wait to come on

808

00:35:50,950 --> 00:35:48,000

the show man but i got i got a little uh

809

00:35:52,710 --> 00:35:50,960

little surgery scheduled and uh i got to

810

00:35:54,470 --> 00:35:52,720

get that out of the way but

811

00:35:56,790 --> 00:35:54,480

i promise it's not going to interfere

812

00:35:57,510 --> 00:35:56,800

with fade to black you did that last

813

00:36:00,550 --> 00:35:57,520

week

814

00:36:01,030 --> 00:36:00,560

doing today you don't have to say what

815

00:36:04,390 --> 00:36:01,040

you know

816

00:36:06,550 --> 00:36:04,400

what was uh what was done but how you

817

00:36:08,870 --> 00:36:06,560

doing you are you cool

818

00:36:10,310 --> 00:36:08,880

yeah yeah they they uh i thought they

819

00:36:11,510 --> 00:36:10,320

were just gonna be a minor surgery i

820

00:36:12,310 --> 00:36:11,520

didn't know they were gonna cut me wide

821

00:36:14,790 --> 00:36:12,320

open

822

00:36:15,510 --> 00:36:14,800

but i ended up getting i got a nice scar

823

00:36:17,670 --> 00:36:15,520

to show

824

00:36:18,710 --> 00:36:17,680

show for the surgery now but i'm finally

825

00:36:19,670 --> 00:36:18,720

getting where i can get up and move

826

00:36:21,270 --> 00:36:19,680

around and talk

827

00:36:22,950 --> 00:36:21,280

and stuff like that yeah right it sounds

828

00:36:24,829 --> 00:36:22,960

like you have a fan blowing in the

829

00:36:26,310 --> 00:36:24,839

background if you do can you turn that

830

00:36:28,470 --> 00:36:26,320

off you got

831

00:36:30,310 --> 00:36:28,480

okay yeah you got something going i know

832

00:36:31,829 --> 00:36:30,320

you do i know you do because we

833

00:36:33,750 --> 00:36:31,839

we sound checked earlier and it was

834

00:36:35,750 --> 00:36:33,760

perfect in there

835

00:36:37,109 --> 00:36:35,760

oh yeah maybe in the other room yeah man

836

00:36:40,710 --> 00:36:37,119

oh man that's loud

837

00:36:43,750 --> 00:36:40,720

that is loud ronnie here we guys oh

838

00:36:51,589 --> 00:36:48,310

ronnie and now i lost ronnie

839

00:36:54,310 --> 00:36:51,599

okay i'm back okay uh yeah

840

00:36:55,910 --> 00:36:54,320

yeah we got something going on um but uh

841

00:36:57,109 --> 00:36:55,920

what you know what it's

842

00:36:59,829 --> 00:36:57,119

it's something we're gonna have to deal

843

00:37:02,950 --> 00:36:59,839

with ronnie let's back up um

844

00:37:04,069 --> 00:37:02,960

when this story broke it was captivating

845

00:37:06,390 --> 00:37:04,079

there was video

846

00:37:08,470 --> 00:37:06,400

there was all of the uh testimony that

847

00:37:11,990 --> 00:37:08,480

went along with the video

848

00:37:14,550 --> 00:37:12,000

um pretty extraordinary and it got

849

00:37:17,829 --> 00:37:14,560

everybody's attention including my own

850

00:37:20,950 --> 00:37:17,839

but before we get into all of that um

851

00:37:21,349 --> 00:37:20,960

were ufos a part of your life uh was

852

00:37:28,470 --> 00:37:21,359

this

853

00:37:29,829 --> 00:37:28,480

well you know i always kind of believe

854

00:37:30,630 --> 00:37:29,839

that there's alien life out there

855

00:37:32,870 --> 00:37:30,640

somewhere but

856

00:37:34,150 --> 00:37:32,880

probably not around here anywhere and

857

00:37:36,630 --> 00:37:34,160

you know i've seen it i've seen a space

858

00:37:38,710 --> 00:37:36,640

shuttle coming across it came in

859

00:37:39,990 --> 00:37:38,720

across california and landed in florida

860

00:37:41,430 --> 00:37:40,000

it came right across texas

861

00:37:43,030 --> 00:37:41,440

at night i don't know why they did a

862

00:37:44,790 --> 00:37:43,040

nighttime re-entry

863

00:37:46,150 --> 00:37:44,800

uh i guess it was because of weather or

864

00:37:47,030 --> 00:37:46,160

something but when that thing came

865

00:37:48,630 --> 00:37:47,040

across man

866

00:37:50,390 --> 00:37:48,640

i'd never seen anything before like that

867

00:37:52,069 --> 00:37:50,400

it was like a slow-moving firework that

868

00:37:53,670 --> 00:37:52,079

traveled across the sky

869

00:37:55,349 --> 00:37:53,680

took about seven minutes to go from

870

00:37:57,270 --> 00:37:55,359

horizon to horizon

871

00:37:59,030 --> 00:37:57,280

and then then it left a white rainbow

872

00:38:02,470 --> 00:37:59,040

behind it that was visible for another

873

00:38:05,910 --> 00:38:04,150

well i we're getting a little bit ahead

874

00:38:08,950 --> 00:38:05,920

of our skis

875

00:38:09,670 --> 00:38:08,960

let's let's save that for later it's

876

00:38:12,710 --> 00:38:09,680

such a long

877

00:38:16,069 --> 00:38:12,720

it's it's such a huge big event

878

00:38:19,349 --> 00:38:16,079

um so uh but

879

00:38:20,150 --> 00:38:19,359

when i what i'm trying to establish here

880

00:38:22,150 --> 00:38:20,160

is

881

00:38:24,950 --> 00:38:22,160

you know if you hadn't had a whole lot

882

00:38:25,510 --> 00:38:24,960

of ufo information or et or things like

883

00:38:26,950 --> 00:38:25,520

that

884

00:38:28,710 --> 00:38:26,960

and something like this happens you

885

00:38:31,109 --> 00:38:28,720

don't know what to think right

886

00:38:33,030 --> 00:38:31,119

so did you even know what you were

887

00:38:34,950 --> 00:38:33,040

seeing

888

00:38:36,950 --> 00:38:34,960

yeah it was you know everything that i

889

00:38:39,910 --> 00:38:36,960

had seen up until that point was

890

00:38:41,430 --> 00:38:39,920

explainable you know and and we do a lot

891

00:38:41,910 --> 00:38:41,440

of sky watching and stuff so i pretty

892

00:38:44,069 --> 00:38:41,920

much know

893

00:38:45,270 --> 00:38:44,079

what what you can't expect to see i've

894

00:38:47,589 --> 00:38:45,280

been working outdoor for

895

00:38:49,109 --> 00:38:47,599

decades right so i know what you should

896

00:38:49,670 --> 00:38:49,119

see out there and what you shouldn't see

897

00:38:51,670 --> 00:38:49,680

out there

898

00:38:52,950 --> 00:38:51,680

yeah we've got a problem with this uh

899

00:38:56,470 --> 00:38:52,960

connection ronnie it's

900

00:38:58,470 --> 00:38:56,480

way too noisy in your background oh man

901  
00:39:00,710 --> 00:38:58,480  
i don't know what to do you don't have

902  
00:39:03,910 --> 00:39:00,720  
any fans blowing

903  
00:39:06,630 --> 00:39:03,920  
nah everything is shut off actually

904  
00:39:08,150 --> 00:39:06,640  
ah it doesn't make any sense doesn't

905  
00:39:09,109 --> 00:39:08,160  
make any sense hold on i'm gonna do

906  
00:39:17,829 --> 00:39:09,119  
something in here i

907  
00:39:22,390 --> 00:39:20,630  
let's see that i mean i got a little

908  
00:39:25,670 --> 00:39:22,400  
tiny micro fan

909  
00:39:28,390 --> 00:39:25,680  
that uh i'm running okay talk to me

910  
00:39:30,710 --> 00:39:28,400  
okay yeah it's still there okay yeah

911  
00:39:34,310 --> 00:39:30,720  
yeah yeah yeah it's loud ronnie

912  
00:39:37,270 --> 00:39:34,320  
it's loud it's loud

913  
00:39:40,069 --> 00:39:37,280

um uh speak hold the phone as close to

914

00:39:43,109 --> 00:39:40,079

your mouth as you can

915

00:39:46,550 --> 00:39:43,119

okay i've got the mic yeah it's okay

916

00:39:47,030 --> 00:39:46,560

now here we go it's uh uh it's it's some

917

00:39:50,790 --> 00:39:47,040

kind of

918

00:39:52,710 --> 00:39:50,800

emf radio uh frequency that's what it is

919

00:39:55,990 --> 00:39:52,720

as you move around

920

00:39:57,510 --> 00:39:56,000

um all i can do i'm to mute you for a

921

00:39:59,030 --> 00:39:57,520

second i'm going to call you right back

922

00:40:00,150 --> 00:39:59,040

i'm going to reset this line just stay

923

00:40:03,670 --> 00:40:00,160

right there

924

00:40:05,670 --> 00:40:03,680

um uh i'm going to reset it

925

00:40:07,510 --> 00:40:05,680

and see if that fix it that's that's

926

00:40:09,589 --> 00:40:07,520

weird we just did a

927

00:40:11,190 --> 00:40:09,599

sound check earlier everything's fine

928

00:40:13,430 --> 00:40:11,200

everything was clean

929

00:40:14,950 --> 00:40:13,440

and uh and this is going on and we can't

930

00:40:16,950 --> 00:40:14,960

do this for the next two hours so

931

00:40:20,550 --> 00:40:16,960

everybody just sit right there

932

00:40:23,589 --> 00:40:20,560

and let me see okay ronnie talk to me

933

00:40:25,430 --> 00:40:23,599

okay i'm here can you hear me now oh man

934

00:40:28,150 --> 00:40:25,440

yeah we've got uh some kind of noise in

935

00:40:30,230 --> 00:40:28,160

the background is there a window open

936

00:40:31,670 --> 00:40:30,240

i've got a ceiling fan going on oh turn

937

00:40:33,829 --> 00:40:31,680

the ceiling fan off

938

00:40:35,190 --> 00:40:33,839

ronnie dawson i'm gonna fly to texas

939

00:40:36,950 --> 00:40:35,200

right now

940

00:40:40,390 --> 00:40:36,960

i'm gonna see if that'll help oh maybe

941

00:40:49,990 --> 00:40:43,589

you gotta love live radio i've got a

942

00:40:55,430 --> 00:40:53,030

okay all right yeah

943

00:40:56,470 --> 00:40:55,440

the electric motor and a ceiling fan you

944

00:40:59,589 --> 00:40:56,480

have the wind

945

00:41:00,550 --> 00:40:59,599

uh that's one thing but that electric

946

00:41:02,230 --> 00:41:00,560

motor

947

00:41:04,710 --> 00:41:02,240

that is going to how about it now you're

948

00:41:07,349 --> 00:41:04,720

perfect

949

00:41:10,150 --> 00:41:07,359

no you're not man what is what are you

950

00:41:13,190 --> 00:41:10,160

moving around

951  
00:41:15,030 --> 00:41:13,200  
no i'm here wait till you hear what this

952  
00:41:15,829 --> 00:41:15,040  
is doing you're gonna listen to the show

953  
00:41:18,870 --> 00:41:15,839  
later

954  
00:41:20,309 --> 00:41:18,880  
and go man uh i'm on the biggest radio

955  
00:41:24,950 --> 00:41:20,319  
show in the world

956  
00:41:24,960 --> 00:41:29,349  
yeah yeah it's crazy

957  
00:41:33,270 --> 00:41:31,430  
okay ronnie let's uh let's get through

958  
00:41:36,630 --> 00:41:33,280  
this let's do the best that we can

959  
00:41:39,829 --> 00:41:36,640  
okay okay all right the

960  
00:41:43,750 --> 00:41:39,839  
uh the incident itself um

961  
00:41:47,190 --> 00:41:43,760  
you are working on an oil field

962  
00:41:50,230 --> 00:41:47,200  
in what city in texas uh i work

963  
00:41:51,750 --> 00:41:50,240

right here in out of ranger texas ranger

964

00:41:55,510 --> 00:41:51,760

texas and

965

00:41:56,870 --> 00:41:55,520

okay so you're out um on the oil field

966

00:41:59,910 --> 00:41:56,880

do you have a friend with you

967

00:42:02,470 --> 00:41:59,920

can uh uh who was that

968

00:42:03,030 --> 00:42:02,480

uh for uh for a lot of those titans

969

00:42:04,150 --> 00:42:03,040

there wasn't

970

00:42:05,910 --> 00:42:04,160

usually i just worked out there by

971

00:42:07,349 --> 00:42:05,920

myself usually there's not anybody

972

00:42:10,710 --> 00:42:07,359

around with me at the time

973

00:42:14,230 --> 00:42:12,950

oh the video i think the some of the

974

00:42:17,670 --> 00:42:14,240

video that you're talking about is that

975

00:42:19,670 --> 00:42:17,680

i recorded in 2011 yeah

976

00:42:21,990 --> 00:42:19,680

it was the massive signing i had like

977

00:42:25,510 --> 00:42:22,000

three ufos in a one-hour period

978

00:42:28,550 --> 00:42:25,520

right right right right okay now

979

00:42:30,710 --> 00:42:28,560

the describe for me because

980

00:42:31,829 --> 00:42:30,720

um i remember going through all of this

981

00:42:34,309 --> 00:42:31,839

back when

982

00:42:36,390 --> 00:42:34,319

this started to take off on the net um

983

00:42:40,069 --> 00:42:36,400

you saw things from

984

00:42:42,230 --> 00:42:40,079

uh the other side of the oil field right

985

00:42:43,750 --> 00:42:42,240

yeah like i said i hadn't seen anything

986

00:42:44,470 --> 00:42:43,760

for over a year then all of a sudden

987

00:42:47,109 --> 00:42:44,480

they showed back

988

00:42:48,230 --> 00:42:47,119

up and this time i had so i had a camera

989

00:42:49,990 --> 00:42:48,240

ready for them

990

00:42:51,430 --> 00:42:50,000

and i started for the first time i was

991

00:42:52,950 --> 00:42:51,440

able to get some pictures and stuff of

992

00:42:54,710 --> 00:42:52,960

some of the stuff i've been seeing

993

00:42:57,270 --> 00:42:54,720

okay this isn't going to work we can't

994

00:42:58,230 --> 00:42:57,280

do the interview it can't work the noise

995

00:43:01,270 --> 00:42:58,240

is louder

996

00:43:02,390 --> 00:43:01,280

than your voice ronnie so this is what

997

00:43:06,069 --> 00:43:02,400

i'm going to

998

00:43:08,630 --> 00:43:06,079

take a commercial break

999

00:43:09,910 --> 00:43:08,640

and i'm going to call you directly on

1000

00:43:12,309 --> 00:43:09,920

your cell phone

1001  
00:43:13,990 --> 00:43:12,319  
okay okay all right all right let's take

1002  
00:43:15,910 --> 00:43:14,000  
a break right here got to do it sorry

1003  
00:43:17,750 --> 00:43:15,920  
everybody this is fade to black

1004  
00:43:19,910 --> 00:43:17,760  
i am your host jimmy church we got to

1005  
00:43:20,870 --> 00:43:19,920  
get the audio right i can't concentrate

1006  
00:43:23,109 --> 00:43:20,880  
neither can

1007  
00:43:24,710 --> 00:43:23,119  
you so i'll take a quick break right

1008  
00:43:26,390 --> 00:43:24,720  
here this is fade to block

1009  
00:43:29,190 --> 00:43:26,400  
i'll be right back with ronnie dawson

1010  
00:43:31,829 --> 00:43:29,200  
we'll get it right don't you worry

1011  
00:43:39,910 --> 00:43:31,839  
on the game changer network and kgra the

1012  
00:43:46,690 --> 00:43:39,920  
planet stay with us

1013  
00:43:49,220 --> 00:43:46,700

[Music]

1014

00:43:52,829 --> 00:43:49,230

[Applause]

1015

00:43:55,349 --> 00:43:52,839

[Music]

1016

00:43:57,510 --> 00:43:55,359

so

1017

00:43:59,910 --> 00:43:57,520

this is fade to black with jimmy church

1018

00:44:04,870 --> 00:43:59,920

on the game changer radio network

1019

00:44:07,349 --> 00:44:04,880

and kgra the global radio alliance

1020

00:44:08,390 --> 00:44:07,359

this is kgra digital broadcasting

1021

00:44:13,829 --> 00:44:08,400

station

1022

00:44:17,349 --> 00:44:15,750

this is billy carson with forbidden

1023

00:44:20,230 --> 00:44:17,359

knowledge dot tv

1024

00:44:21,750 --> 00:44:20,240

forbidden knowledge tv has just reached

1025

00:44:24,550 --> 00:44:21,760

its one year anniversary

1026  
00:44:26,630 --> 00:44:24,560  
that's right one year and as a show of

1027  
00:44:28,069 --> 00:44:26,640  
appreciation we are giving all new

1028  
00:44:30,630 --> 00:44:28,079  
subscribers a free

1029  
00:44:31,430 --> 00:44:30,640  
30-day trial of forbidden knowledge dot

1030  
00:44:34,630 --> 00:44:31,440  
tv

1031  
00:44:35,430 --> 00:44:34,640  
that's 30 days to binge watch thousands

1032  
00:44:37,990 --> 00:44:35,440  
of movies

1033  
00:44:38,710 --> 00:44:38,000  
documentaries conferences workshops

1034  
00:44:41,430 --> 00:44:38,720  
lectures

1035  
00:44:42,150 --> 00:44:41,440  
yoga classes meditation courses and so

1036  
00:44:44,870 --> 00:44:42,160  
much more

1037  
00:44:46,790 --> 00:44:44,880  
so log on to forbidden knowledge dot tv

1038  
00:44:49,910 --> 00:44:46,800

from your computer or mobile device

1039

00:44:51,030 --> 00:44:49,920

or get the forbidden knowledge tv app on

1040

00:44:55,030 --> 00:44:51,040

apple tv

1041

00:44:58,309 --> 00:44:55,040

roku amazon itunes or google play today

1042

00:45:00,790 --> 00:44:58,319

and use coupon code 30 days free

1043

00:45:02,829 --> 00:45:00,800

that's coupon code 30 days free on

1044

00:45:06,710 --> 00:45:02,839

forbidden knowledge dot tv

1045

00:45:10,950 --> 00:45:08,790

because you never got that pony you

1046

00:45:14,470 --> 00:45:10,960

always wanted

1047

00:45:17,630 --> 00:45:14,480

damn it jimmy church and fade to black

1048

00:45:20,920 --> 00:45:17,640

on the game changer network kgra

1049

00:45:25,349 --> 00:45:22,150

[Music]

1050

00:45:27,750 --> 00:45:25,359

listen i know and you know that you've

1051

00:45:29,990 --> 00:45:27,760

always wanted your first crystal skull

1052

00:45:32,150 --> 00:45:30,000

or maybe you're a collector just like me

1053

00:45:33,910 --> 00:45:32,160

but you just don't know where to go to

1054

00:45:37,230 --> 00:45:33,920

find the real thing

1055

00:45:38,630 --> 00:45:37,240

then i met carolyn ford over at

1056

00:45:41,030 --> 00:45:38,640

einsteinthecrystalskull.com

1057

00:45:43,030 --> 00:45:41,040

carolyn is the guardian of einstein one

1058

00:45:44,550 --> 00:45:43,040

of the most respected ancient crystal

1059

00:45:46,230 --> 00:45:44,560

skulls in the world

1060

00:45:48,470 --> 00:45:46,240

all of her unique skulls have been

1061

00:45:50,390 --> 00:45:48,480

imprinted sitting with einstein in his

1062

00:45:52,710 --> 00:45:50,400

sacred lodge and are carved from the

1063

00:45:54,870 --> 00:45:52,720

finest gemstone and materials

1064

00:45:57,030 --> 00:45:54,880

imprinting is the process of receiving

1065

00:46:00,230 --> 00:45:57,040

the ancient wisdom from the master

1066

00:46:00,790 --> 00:46:00,240

skull or master computer einstein the

1067

00:46:03,190 --> 00:46:00,800

ancient

1068

00:46:05,270 --> 00:46:03,200

crystal skull to see carolyn's current

1069

00:46:07,470 --> 00:46:05,280

collection of crystal skulls just visit

1070

00:46:09,109 --> 00:46:07,480

her store at

1071

00:46:11,109 --> 00:46:09,119

einsteinthecrystalskull.com or click on

1072

00:46:13,510 --> 00:46:11,119

the banner over on our site

1073

00:46:14,870 --> 00:46:13,520

don't forget to use the promo code jimmy

1074

00:46:17,990 --> 00:46:14,880

at checkout to receive

1075

00:46:18,790 --> 00:46:18,000

10 off of your order today that's promo

1076  
00:46:21,349 --> 00:46:18,800  
code

1077  
00:46:22,630 --> 00:46:21,359  
jimmy finding your first or next crystal

1078  
00:46:26,829 --> 00:46:22,640  
skull is easy

1079  
00:46:30,309 --> 00:46:28,150  
skull.com

1080  
00:46:32,870 --> 00:46:30,319  
when you take the beans from central

1081  
00:46:34,150 --> 00:46:32,880  
america with dashes of indonesian and

1082  
00:46:36,390 --> 00:46:34,160  
african mixed in

1083  
00:46:37,829 --> 00:46:36,400  
and then roasted to the dark side of

1084  
00:46:41,030 --> 00:46:37,839  
fate to black

1085  
00:46:43,990 --> 00:46:41,040  
you create the ultimate brew of fringe

1086  
00:46:44,710 --> 00:46:44,000  
introducing the fade to black blend from

1087  
00:46:50,230 --> 00:46:44,720  
river moon

1088  
00:46:50,710 --> 00:46:50,240

customized roast was created for the

1089

00:46:53,910 --> 00:46:50,720

love

1090

00:46:55,990 --> 00:46:53,920

of fade to black the alchemy of

1091

00:46:58,390 --> 00:46:56,000

masterful roasting and smoking

1092

00:46:59,349 --> 00:46:58,400

the beans is in every sip of this

1093

00:47:03,030 --> 00:46:59,359

full-bodied

1094

00:47:05,589 --> 00:47:03,040

dark java i need my coffee doc

1095

00:47:06,550 --> 00:47:05,599

deep with distinct bittersweet chocolate

1096

00:47:09,109 --> 00:47:06,560

highlights

1097

00:47:11,109 --> 00:47:09,119

just like the bunker leaning further

1098

00:47:13,750 --> 00:47:11,119

into the darkness of the roast

1099

00:47:14,710 --> 00:47:13,760

is fade to black blend from river moon

1100

00:47:16,430 --> 00:47:14,720

coffee

1101

00:47:18,390 --> 00:47:16,440

just click on the banner at

1102

00:47:20,069 --> 00:47:18,400

jimmychurchradio.com and use the promo

1103

00:47:33,030 --> 00:47:20,079

code f2b blend

1104

00:47:36,150 --> 00:47:35,109

and you're listening to my good friend

1105

00:47:38,470 --> 00:47:36,160

jimmy church

1106

00:47:41,349 --> 00:47:38,480

fade to black on the game changer

1107

00:47:43,829 --> 00:47:41,359

network and the kgra digital broadcast

1108

00:47:46,910 --> 00:47:43,839

station

1109

00:47:48,069 --> 00:47:46,920

this is toby kebbel you're listening to

1110

00:47:51,109 --> 00:47:48,079

jimmychurchradio.com

1111

00:47:52,309 --> 00:47:51,119

don't hurt me jimmy i'm only little hey

1112

00:47:54,069 --> 00:47:52,319

i'm adrian grenier

1113

00:47:58,630 --> 00:47:54,079

and this is ari gold we're the honey

1114

00:48:02,630 --> 00:48:00,950

hey i'm adrian grenier and i'm ari gold

1115

00:48:04,870 --> 00:48:02,640

we're the honey brothers

1116

00:48:06,390 --> 00:48:04,880

and you're listening to jimmy church a

1117

00:48:08,150 --> 00:48:06,400

revolution

1118

00:48:10,069 --> 00:48:08,160

this is jimmy churchill fade to black

1119

00:48:11,430 --> 00:48:10,079

and you can become an official fate or

1120

00:48:14,430 --> 00:48:11,440

not by just going to

1121

00:48:16,710 --> 00:48:14,440

our membership section at

1122

00:48:18,710 --> 00:48:16,720

[jimmychurchradio.com](http://jimmychurchradio.com)

1123

00:48:20,150 --> 00:48:18,720

hello this is serena wright taylor from

1124

00:48:22,069 --> 00:48:20,160

conscious life expo

1125

00:48:23,190 --> 00:48:22,079

and you're listening to fade to black

1126

00:48:25,430 --> 00:48:23,200

with jimmy church

1127

00:48:27,549 --> 00:48:25,440

who holds the lucky pony record for the

1128

00:48:31,190 --> 00:48:27,559

best astrological chart since

1129

00:48:32,870 --> 00:48:31,200

1963. true story

1130

00:48:34,549 --> 00:48:32,880

this is micah hanks of the ghrelian

1131

00:48:35,990 --> 00:48:34,559

report and you're listening to jimmy

1132

00:48:37,750 --> 00:48:36,000

church on fade to black

1133

00:48:39,670 --> 00:48:37,760

across the globe on the game changer

1134

00:48:48,740 --> 00:48:39,680

radio network and the one and only

1135

00:49:02,390 --> 00:48:48,750

kgra radio the planet

1136

00:49:08,710 --> 00:49:06,069

welcome back fade to black we are back

1137

00:49:09,190 --> 00:49:08,720

all right reset the phone lines we shall

1138

00:49:11,589 --> 00:49:09,200

see

1139

00:49:12,790 --> 00:49:11,599

our guest tonight ronnie dawson who is

1140

00:49:13,829 --> 00:49:12,800

here with us for the first time we're

1141

00:49:15,030 --> 00:49:13,839

going to be talking about his

1142

00:49:17,190 --> 00:49:15,040

extraordinary e.t

1143

00:49:18,150 --> 00:49:17,200

experience that made headlines around

1144

00:49:21,109 --> 00:49:18,160

the world

1145

00:49:22,710 --> 00:49:21,119

back in 2009 and video and everything

1146

00:49:25,589 --> 00:49:22,720

else that goes along with it

1147

00:49:26,150 --> 00:49:25,599

and there's a there's another component

1148

00:49:29,430 --> 00:49:26,160

to

1149

00:49:30,549 --> 00:49:29,440

uh his experience and if there's any

1150

00:49:34,069 --> 00:49:30,559

kids listening

1151

00:49:37,430 --> 00:49:34,079

ronnie ronnie yes sir

1152

00:49:40,630 --> 00:49:37,440

now you sound perfect ah thank you

1153

00:49:41,990 --> 00:49:40,640

oh man yeah yeah that was crazy okay

1154

00:49:48,470 --> 00:49:42,000

let's get straight to it

1155

00:49:49,910 --> 00:49:48,480

when everything kicked off in 2009 uh

1156

00:49:52,150 --> 00:49:49,920

tell us about that day

1157

00:49:54,230 --> 00:49:52,160

what what was anything special about

1158

00:49:56,790 --> 00:49:54,240

that day

1159

00:49:59,270 --> 00:49:56,800

well 2009 i was seeing these weird

1160

00:50:01,430 --> 00:49:59,280

lights i call them mystery lights and uh

1161

00:50:02,950 --> 00:50:01,440

and then i've been seeing them moving

1162

00:50:04,549 --> 00:50:02,960

around the trees and stuff like that and

1163

00:50:07,510 --> 00:50:04,559

i couldn't explain it and then

1164

00:50:09,750 --> 00:50:07,520

all of a sudden i was a witness to a

1165

00:50:12,150 --> 00:50:09,760

cattle abduction

1166

00:50:13,190 --> 00:50:12,160

it was the wildest thing i'd ever seen

1167

00:50:16,230 --> 00:50:13,200

okay so let's

1168

00:50:20,150 --> 00:50:16,240

let's start right there when you say

1169

00:50:22,230 --> 00:50:20,160

uh a cattle abduction what happened

1170

00:50:23,589 --> 00:50:22,240

i was just i've been seeing the lights

1171

00:50:25,430 --> 00:50:23,599

when i was working but

1172

00:50:27,190 --> 00:50:25,440

this time i i've seen the lights up

1173

00:50:28,790 --> 00:50:27,200

ahead of me and there was a

1174

00:50:30,549 --> 00:50:28,800

there were three that came on and then

1175

00:50:31,990 --> 00:50:30,559

there was six and then three more came

1176

00:50:33,109 --> 00:50:32,000

on so there was nine lights that

1177

00:50:35,829 --> 00:50:33,119

stretched a good

1178

00:50:36,790 --> 00:50:35,839

section across the sky ahead of me in

1179

00:50:38,950 --> 00:50:36,800

the road

1180

00:50:41,030 --> 00:50:38,960

and then as i was headed straight for

1181

00:50:42,790 --> 00:50:41,040

the thing and as i got closer to it

1182

00:50:45,589 --> 00:50:42,800

three of the lights broke off to my left

1183

00:50:47,829 --> 00:50:45,599

went down to a field and it shined up

1184

00:50:49,109 --> 00:50:47,839

they shined a dark blue light down

1185

00:50:51,510 --> 00:50:49,119

toward the ground

1186

00:50:53,430 --> 00:50:51,520

and then i seen there was like a

1187

00:50:55,349 --> 00:50:53,440

humanoid that was walking around

1188

00:50:57,190 --> 00:50:55,359

on the out there in the field that had a

1189

00:50:59,349 --> 00:50:57,200

like a yellowish green glow around it

1190

00:51:00,549 --> 00:50:59,359

like it had a huge head for the size of

1191

00:51:02,390 --> 00:51:00,559

its body

1192

00:51:03,589 --> 00:51:02,400

and then i was taking all this in i was

1193

00:51:05,589 --> 00:51:03,599

digging around for my

1194

00:51:07,190 --> 00:51:05,599

camera with accident camera so i could

1195

00:51:08,870 --> 00:51:07,200

get a picture of it at the same time

1196

00:51:09,829 --> 00:51:08,880

trying to drive and doing all this stuff

1197

00:51:12,150 --> 00:51:09,839

at once and

1198

00:51:13,750 --> 00:51:12,160

checking this out like i've never seen

1199

00:51:15,270 --> 00:51:13,760

anything like this i was thinking about

1200

00:51:15,990 --> 00:51:15,280

stopping and just watching it and then

1201  
00:51:17,510 --> 00:51:16,000  
all of a sudden

1202  
00:51:19,270 --> 00:51:17,520  
i seen something in the blue light

1203  
00:51:21,030 --> 00:51:19,280  
rising up and

1204  
00:51:22,230 --> 00:51:21,040  
i couldn't tell what it was at first but

1205  
00:51:23,910 --> 00:51:22,240  
after i kept looking at it all of a

1206  
00:51:25,589 --> 00:51:23,920  
sudden i could see that it was a cow and

1207  
00:51:27,430 --> 00:51:25,599  
it was flipping his head from side to

1208  
00:51:29,510 --> 00:51:27,440  
side as it was being lifted it was

1209  
00:51:32,549 --> 00:51:29,520  
probably about 30 feet off the ground

1210  
00:51:34,150 --> 00:51:32,559  
being lifted up and uh yeah

1211  
00:51:36,549 --> 00:51:34,160  
all of this is happening at the same

1212  
00:51:39,829 --> 00:51:36,559  
time and again

1213  
00:51:44,390 --> 00:51:39,839

uh the lights the nine lights how far

1214

00:51:47,910 --> 00:51:45,670

they were up ahead of me and they looked

1215

00:51:48,870 --> 00:51:47,920

like i kept getting closer to them and

1216

00:51:50,549 --> 00:51:48,880

then finally i

1217

00:51:52,870 --> 00:51:50,559

i couldn't see the lights anymore and i

1218

00:51:54,950 --> 00:51:52,880

think i drove under whatever it was

1219

00:51:57,030 --> 00:51:54,960

whatever it was i had driven under it i

1220

00:51:58,230 --> 00:51:57,040

believe and i couldn't see the lights up

1221

00:51:59,750 --> 00:51:58,240

above me anymore but

1222

00:52:01,670 --> 00:51:59,760

i could still see the lights over the

1223

00:52:03,910 --> 00:52:01,680

field with the light shining down

1224

00:52:05,030 --> 00:52:03,920

onto the field with a cow and it being

1225

00:52:07,670 --> 00:52:05,040

lifted

1226  
00:52:09,349 --> 00:52:07,680  
and uh i just wanted to get the heck out

1227  
00:52:10,309 --> 00:52:09,359  
of there after i've seen that yeah yeah

1228  
00:52:13,829 --> 00:52:10,319  
absolutely

1229  
00:52:18,069 --> 00:52:13,839  
audience and to you ronnie

1230  
00:52:21,430 --> 00:52:18,079  
after your presentation at ufo megacon

1231  
00:52:22,870 --> 00:52:21,440  
um which was a great week of information

1232  
00:52:24,950 --> 00:52:22,880  
and and the people that were on that

1233  
00:52:27,190 --> 00:52:24,960  
stage it was amazing but i had people

1234  
00:52:30,069 --> 00:52:27,200  
coming up to me

1235  
00:52:31,430 --> 00:52:30,079  
did you hear ronnie did you did you go

1236  
00:52:35,430 --> 00:52:31,440  
to did you hear right

1237  
00:52:38,549 --> 00:52:35,440  
and uh i gotta say uh your

1238  
00:52:39,750 --> 00:52:38,559

your um accounting of everything your

1239

00:52:42,030 --> 00:52:39,760

testimony in this

1240

00:52:43,510 --> 00:52:42,040

is extraordinary it's just an

1241

00:52:46,630 --> 00:52:43,520

unbelievable

1242

00:52:48,470 --> 00:52:46,640

uh chain of events um and so

1243

00:52:49,910 --> 00:52:48,480

uh like i said some of it we're gonna

1244

00:52:52,870 --> 00:52:49,920

have to clean up for the kids

1245

00:52:54,390 --> 00:52:52,880

uh that will be listening um and you

1246

00:52:55,510 --> 00:52:54,400

know what i'm talking about we'll get to

1247

00:52:57,750 --> 00:52:55,520

that too as well

1248

00:52:58,710 --> 00:52:57,760

i hope we have everybody's attention

1249

00:53:01,910 --> 00:52:58,720

right now

1250

00:53:05,109 --> 00:53:01,920

like we had like we had barbara lambs

1251  
00:53:06,790 --> 00:53:05,119  
uh oh yeah yeah she was right there in

1252  
00:53:07,829 --> 00:53:06,800  
the front row she was in the front row

1253  
00:53:10,950 --> 00:53:07,839  
just

1254  
00:53:14,150 --> 00:53:10,960  
oh okay so anyway uh

1255  
00:53:19,190 --> 00:53:14,160  
uh the being uh that had the glow

1256  
00:53:21,750 --> 00:53:19,200  
around it how far away was he from you

1257  
00:53:23,190 --> 00:53:21,760  
i'd say that it it was probably about a

1258  
00:53:24,150 --> 00:53:23,200  
quarter there were about a quarter mile

1259  
00:53:25,990 --> 00:53:24,160  
from the highway

1260  
00:53:27,910 --> 00:53:26,000  
off out in a field and the field had a

1261  
00:53:29,430 --> 00:53:27,920  
few trees that were scattered about but

1262  
00:53:31,910 --> 00:53:29,440  
it was mostly just a cattle

1263  
00:53:34,150 --> 00:53:31,920

a cattle pasture with a pretty you know

1264

00:53:36,470 --> 00:53:34,160

fairly tall grazing grass in it

1265

00:53:38,230 --> 00:53:36,480

and uh and this and you could tell it

1266

00:53:40,150 --> 00:53:38,240

was a humanoid and you could tell the

1267

00:53:41,990 --> 00:53:40,160

head was huge for the body

1268

00:53:43,750 --> 00:53:42,000

you know as far as it was away and it

1269

00:53:45,030 --> 00:53:43,760

was it was that night that was all i

1270

00:53:46,790 --> 00:53:45,040

could really tell about it i couldn't

1271

00:53:47,910 --> 00:53:46,800

see any facial features or anything like

1272

00:53:49,589 --> 00:53:47,920

that on it

1273

00:53:51,030 --> 00:53:49,599

but as far as the cow being lifted you

1274

00:53:51,510 --> 00:53:51,040

know i work in the oil field and we've

1275

00:53:53,109 --> 00:53:51,520

had to

1276  
00:53:54,549 --> 00:53:53,119  
take cattle out of pump jacks that have

1277  
00:53:56,069 --> 00:53:54,559  
gotten killed and stuff like that and a

1278  
00:53:57,589 --> 00:53:56,079  
cow looks a certain way when you pick

1279  
00:53:59,349 --> 00:53:57,599  
them up with the cable

1280  
00:54:00,790 --> 00:53:59,359  
and this this cow wasn't being lifted

1281  
00:54:02,710 --> 00:54:00,800  
like that you could tell that the head

1282  
00:54:03,430 --> 00:54:02,720  
was down a little bit and the back was

1283  
00:54:07,030 --> 00:54:03,440  
kind of

1284  
00:54:08,630 --> 00:54:07,040  
wasn't like it was being hoisted up by a

1285  
00:54:09,589 --> 00:54:08,640  
rope or anything like that it wouldn't

1286  
00:54:11,670 --> 00:54:09,599  
look like that

1287  
00:54:13,750 --> 00:54:11,680  
it was floating yeah it was floating

1288  
00:54:15,109 --> 00:54:13,760

yeah it was floating it was freaking out

1289

00:54:15,910 --> 00:54:15,119

and it was whipping his head from side

1290

00:54:18,630 --> 00:54:15,920

to side

1291

00:54:20,069 --> 00:54:18,640

and terror i'm sure and uh the thought

1292

00:54:20,630 --> 00:54:20,079

of stopping and watching all this went

1293

00:54:23,910 --> 00:54:20,640

right out

1294

00:54:24,950 --> 00:54:23,920

looking to make sure they wouldn't

1295

00:54:26,549 --> 00:54:24,960

follow me after that

1296

00:54:28,390 --> 00:54:26,559

i just wanted to get out of there before

1297

00:54:28,870 --> 00:54:28,400

they decided to take me along with him

1298

00:54:30,950 --> 00:54:28,880

too

1299

00:54:32,069 --> 00:54:30,960

yeah right right right right right now i

1300

00:54:34,790 --> 00:54:32,079

have to ask so

1301  
00:54:35,910 --> 00:54:34,800  
above the cow you know the blue light

1302  
00:54:38,309 --> 00:54:35,920  
and the cow is

1303  
00:54:39,910 --> 00:54:38,319  
is in the beam right the tractor beam or

1304  
00:54:43,190 --> 00:54:39,920  
whatever you want to call it

1305  
00:54:45,109 --> 00:54:43,200  
um did you see the craft uh above the

1306  
00:54:47,270 --> 00:54:45,119  
cow

1307  
00:54:48,789 --> 00:54:47,280  
no you i could not see the craft but

1308  
00:54:49,030 --> 00:54:48,799  
it's like many of the crafts i've seen

1309  
00:54:52,150 --> 00:54:49,040  
you

1310  
00:54:54,390 --> 00:54:52,160  
long

1311  
00:54:56,470 --> 00:54:54,400  
if they generate enough too much power

1312  
00:54:58,549 --> 00:54:56,480  
or something and it causes this bluish

1313  
00:54:59,990 --> 00:54:58,559

white beam to come shining out of a

1314

00:55:02,309 --> 00:55:00,000

porthole opening

1315

00:55:04,069 --> 00:55:02,319

in the thing it's not like a spotlight

1316

00:55:05,589 --> 00:55:04,079

it's like it's like a huge

1317

00:55:08,069 --> 00:55:05,599

light that's shining from something

1318

00:55:09,750 --> 00:55:08,079

inside the craft you know

1319

00:55:11,589 --> 00:55:09,760

and uh and that's and i can see those

1320

00:55:13,270 --> 00:55:11,599

lights three different lights shining

1321

00:55:14,870 --> 00:55:13,280

out of it but i could never see the

1322

00:55:16,470 --> 00:55:14,880

shape of the craft itself but i could

1323

00:55:17,349 --> 00:55:16,480

see the and the blue beam wasn't

1324

00:55:19,190 --> 00:55:17,359

brilliantly

1325

00:55:20,710 --> 00:55:19,200

bright it was it was bright enough that

1326

00:55:22,230 --> 00:55:20,720

you could see it

1327

00:55:24,069 --> 00:55:22,240

but it would i mean it wasn't a

1328

00:55:25,829 --> 00:55:24,079

brilliant bright beam

1329

00:55:27,109 --> 00:55:25,839

but it was bright enough that the cow

1330

00:55:29,190 --> 00:55:27,119

looked dark blue in it

1331

00:55:31,109 --> 00:55:29,200

and and i could easily make out that it

1332

00:55:31,670 --> 00:55:31,119

was a cow whipping his head from side to

1333

00:55:34,710 --> 00:55:31,680

side

1334

00:55:35,510 --> 00:55:34,720

now how long how long did this uh this

1335

00:55:38,309 --> 00:55:35,520

is your

1336

00:55:39,109 --> 00:55:38,319

first incident how long did this did

1337

00:55:42,789 --> 00:55:39,119

this last

1338

00:55:44,789 --> 00:55:42,799

was it just minutes or or was it longer

1339

00:55:46,950 --> 00:55:44,799

oh at the speed at which they did this

1340

00:55:49,109 --> 00:55:46,960

was i mean from the time it broke off

1341

00:55:50,069 --> 00:55:49,119

from the major the big craft and went

1342

00:55:51,750 --> 00:55:50,079

down to the field

1343

00:55:54,069 --> 00:55:51,760

and shined the light down and captured

1344

00:55:56,549 --> 00:55:54,079

the cow and was already sucking it up

1345

00:55:57,109 --> 00:55:56,559

this had to be less than three minutes

1346

00:55:58,950 --> 00:55:57,119

right

1347

00:56:00,549 --> 00:55:58,960

and i'm like you know you couldn't even

1348

00:56:02,309 --> 00:56:00,559

you know a swat team or something like

1349

00:56:02,710 --> 00:56:02,319

that they couldn't even pull it off this

1350

00:56:04,870 --> 00:56:02,720

quick

1351  
00:56:06,710 --> 00:56:04,880  
i mean these guys they they were they

1352  
00:56:07,430 --> 00:56:06,720  
got it going they had it going on very

1353  
00:56:09,670 --> 00:56:07,440  
quickly

1354  
00:56:12,069 --> 00:56:09,680  
so what did you do what did you do did

1355  
00:56:14,549 --> 00:56:12,079  
you drive home

1356  
00:56:16,309 --> 00:56:14,559  
no i i was still working i mean i feel

1357  
00:56:18,630 --> 00:56:16,319  
like i still had a task to do

1358  
00:56:19,750 --> 00:56:18,640  
and i just really wanted to get the heck

1359  
00:56:22,549 --> 00:56:19,760  
out of there

1360  
00:56:22,870 --> 00:56:22,559  
and hope they followed me you know so

1361  
00:56:24,789 --> 00:56:22,880  
and

1362  
00:56:26,710 --> 00:56:24,799  
uh i didn't see anything else the rest

1363  
00:56:29,510 --> 00:56:26,720

of the night i finished my shift

1364

00:56:29,829 --> 00:56:29,520

and uh and then i was like man who do i

1365

00:56:37,270 --> 00:56:29,839

tell

1366

00:56:38,549 --> 00:56:37,280

yeah i told i told my best friend i told

1367

00:56:41,270 --> 00:56:38,559

my girlfriend

1368

00:56:43,190 --> 00:56:41,280

and uh and you know i told the people

1369

00:56:45,190 --> 00:56:43,200

i'm closest to but i didn't tell anybody

1370

00:56:46,710 --> 00:56:45,200

at work i'm going my god i'd never hear

1371

00:56:47,910 --> 00:56:46,720

the end of it you know if you tell those

1372

00:56:49,910 --> 00:56:47,920

guys something like that

1373

00:56:52,150 --> 00:56:49,920

well because now you're now you're the

1374

00:56:55,510 --> 00:56:52,160

crazy guy on television

1375

00:56:58,390 --> 00:56:55,520

right right right yeah yeah that's true

1376  
00:56:59,030 --> 00:56:58,400  
okay what okay so you get through that

1377  
00:57:01,589 --> 00:56:59,040  
night

1378  
00:57:02,470 --> 00:57:01,599  
and i can only imagine what was going

1379  
00:57:04,390 --> 00:57:02,480  
through your head

1380  
00:57:07,030 --> 00:57:04,400  
and i don't want to put words in your

1381  
00:57:10,789 --> 00:57:07,040  
mouth but were you thinking

1382  
00:57:13,430 --> 00:57:10,799  
e.t were you thinking little green men

1383  
00:57:14,870 --> 00:57:13,440  
yeah at that point i i i pretty much

1384  
00:57:16,630 --> 00:57:14,880  
convinced myself that

1385  
00:57:18,630 --> 00:57:16,640  
now before when i was seeing the mystery

1386  
00:57:20,470 --> 00:57:18,640  
lights over the trees and dropping to

1387  
00:57:22,870 --> 00:57:20,480  
the field and then shooting back up

1388  
00:57:24,630 --> 00:57:22,880

i had no idea what those were and if

1389

00:57:27,190 --> 00:57:24,640

they were ours nerves or who

1390

00:57:27,670 --> 00:57:27,200

or what they were but at once once i

1391

00:57:29,910 --> 00:57:27,680

seen

1392

00:57:31,910 --> 00:57:29,920

i suspected that they could possibly be

1393

00:57:33,349 --> 00:57:31,920

like you know if we send drone

1394

00:57:34,789 --> 00:57:33,359

you know we send rovers tomorrow why

1395

00:57:35,910 --> 00:57:34,799

wouldn't they send a drone or something

1396

00:57:38,789 --> 00:57:35,920

to uh you know do

1397

00:57:41,270 --> 00:57:38,799

do some jill jill mapping and surveying

1398

00:57:43,349 --> 00:57:41,280

and stuff like that you know with drones

1399

00:57:44,870 --> 00:57:43,359

so i thought maybe it was alien drones

1400

00:57:45,670 --> 00:57:44,880

that we were looking at and then once i

1401  
00:57:47,109 --> 00:57:45,680  
seen them

1402  
00:57:48,950 --> 00:57:47,119  
they took the cow i'm pretty sure i was

1403  
00:57:51,670 --> 00:57:48,960  
like okay yeah this is there's no doubt

1404  
00:57:55,190 --> 00:57:51,680  
now that this has got to be ep related

1405  
00:57:56,789 --> 00:57:55,200  
well and uh how did you uh how did you

1406  
00:57:57,750 --> 00:57:56,799  
think about that you wake up the next

1407  
00:58:00,710 --> 00:57:57,760  
day

1408  
00:58:02,470 --> 00:58:00,720  
right and he what what what were you

1409  
00:58:04,150 --> 00:58:02,480  
thinking

1410  
00:58:06,710 --> 00:58:04,160  
about what you just witnessed the night

1411  
00:58:08,390 --> 00:58:06,720  
before what was going through your mind

1412  
00:58:09,990 --> 00:58:08,400  
well i was just i was wondering if

1413  
00:58:10,710 --> 00:58:10,000

anybody else had seen something you know

1414

00:58:12,870 --> 00:58:10,720

and how to

1415

00:58:14,470 --> 00:58:12,880

communicate to other people that i had

1416

00:58:15,270 --> 00:58:14,480

seen something without just spilling the

1417

00:58:19,030 --> 00:58:15,280

beans

1418

00:58:21,030 --> 00:58:19,040

all together you know and i i think uh i

1419

00:58:22,390 --> 00:58:21,040

i thought that i thought that like a

1420

00:58:25,349 --> 00:58:22,400

mufal report

1421

00:58:26,710 --> 00:58:25,359

i think on the internet but it was like

1422

00:58:28,470 --> 00:58:26,720

very edited down

1423

00:58:29,670 --> 00:58:28,480

i mean it certainly didn't say anything

1424

00:58:31,829 --> 00:58:29,680

about the being on the ground and

1425

00:58:34,789 --> 00:58:31,839

certainly didn't say anything

1426

00:58:36,309 --> 00:58:34,799

about the cow being taken and uh so i

1427

00:58:38,710 --> 00:58:36,319

was like because

1428

00:58:40,630 --> 00:58:38,720

i was pretty cautious about posting that

1429

00:58:42,069 --> 00:58:40,640

stuff on mufon or anything else and i

1430

00:58:43,589 --> 00:58:42,079

and i had some friends that were saying

1431

00:58:45,589 --> 00:58:43,599

man you know mufon is nothing but a

1432

00:58:47,589 --> 00:58:45,599

government covenant

1433

00:58:49,910 --> 00:58:47,599

you know government cover-up so you know

1434

00:58:50,470 --> 00:58:49,920

don't don't even do anything with them

1435

00:58:54,230 --> 00:58:50,480

or you'll

1436

00:58:56,150 --> 00:58:54,240

they'll know what you saw and they'll

1437

00:58:57,349 --> 00:58:56,160

you know take care of you whatever you

1438

00:58:59,510 --> 00:58:57,359

know yeah

1439

00:59:01,990 --> 00:58:59,520

totally totally totally did mufon reach

1440

00:59:05,589 --> 00:59:02,000

out to you

1441

00:59:07,589 --> 00:59:05,599

no i mean i talked to several

1442

00:59:08,870 --> 00:59:07,599

you know several times they didn't do

1443

00:59:10,630 --> 00:59:08,880

much of a

1444

00:59:12,069 --> 00:59:10,640

they didn't do a very good job following

1445

00:59:13,349 --> 00:59:12,079

up they didn't do a very good job

1446

00:59:14,870 --> 00:59:13,359

researching the

1447

00:59:17,190 --> 00:59:14,880

saying they're really good about

1448

00:59:18,950 --> 00:59:17,200

cataloging this stuff you know

1449

00:59:20,230 --> 00:59:18,960

and basically that's what that's

1450

00:59:21,270 --> 00:59:20,240

basically what i was really wanting to

1451

00:59:24,309 --> 00:59:21,280

do was to catalog

1452

00:59:26,309 --> 00:59:24,319

the event and yeah you know i still i

1453

00:59:27,430 --> 00:59:26,319

posted a lot of those things on mufon

1454

00:59:28,870 --> 00:59:27,440

but

1455

00:59:30,870 --> 00:59:28,880

i finally got to the point where i was

1456

00:59:32,470 --> 00:59:30,880

like man i see so much stuff if i put

1457

00:59:33,990 --> 00:59:32,480

everything down there

1458

00:59:36,069 --> 00:59:34,000

they're just gonna think i'm a nut or

1459

00:59:37,750 --> 00:59:36,079

something and and they weren't really

1460

00:59:39,349 --> 00:59:37,760

doing the research or following up on

1461

00:59:42,069 --> 00:59:39,359

their on their stuff anyway

1462

00:59:44,230 --> 00:59:42,079

i mean so i was disappointed that they

1463

00:59:47,349 --> 00:59:44,240

didn't put more effort into it

1464

00:59:49,190 --> 00:59:47,359

than they did so were there any other

1465

00:59:51,990 --> 00:59:49,200

were there any other reports of

1466

00:59:54,390 --> 00:59:52,000

sightings that night

1467

00:59:56,230 --> 00:59:54,400

nah i look i looked and i didn't see any

1468

00:59:57,910 --> 00:59:56,240

any other reports of deciding this that

1469

00:59:58,549 --> 00:59:57,920

thing is there's some houses man i mean

1470

01:00:00,390 --> 00:59:58,559

with

1471

01:00:01,910 --> 01:00:00,400

i mean if they looked at a looked out of

1472

01:00:04,150 --> 01:00:01,920

their front door they could have watched

1473

01:00:05,750 --> 01:00:04,160

all this going on you know because

1474

01:00:07,430 --> 01:00:05,760

i seen it i seen it going down the

1475

01:00:09,430 --> 01:00:07,440

highway right in front of their place

1476

01:00:10,549 --> 01:00:09,440

but like i said you know this it wasn't

1477

01:00:12,069 --> 01:00:10,559

all that late at night

1478

01:00:15,109 --> 01:00:12,079

when this happened it was before

1479

01:00:16,710 --> 01:00:15,119

midnight and uh unfortunately i didn't

1480

01:00:19,750 --> 01:00:16,720

find anybody that had seen

1481

01:00:21,349 --> 01:00:19,760

you know has seen it now what happened

1482

01:00:22,630 --> 01:00:21,359

to the cow i don't know what happened to

1483

01:00:24,390 --> 01:00:22,640

the cat i don't know if the cow got put

1484

01:00:26,309 --> 01:00:24,400

back i don't know if the cow got taken i

1485

01:00:26,789 --> 01:00:26,319

don't know if the cow was killed and let

1486

01:00:29,190 --> 01:00:26,799

the

1487

01:00:30,150 --> 01:00:29,200

remains left i have no idea what

1488

01:00:33,270 --> 01:00:30,160

happened to the cow

1489

01:00:37,829 --> 01:00:33,280

you know so what okay so that's night

1490

01:00:42,549 --> 01:00:40,950

well i i started seeing not only

1491

01:00:44,309 --> 01:00:42,559

you know i've just seen the lights and i

1492

01:00:44,789 --> 01:00:44,319

couldn't really get a good look at the

1493

01:00:45,990 --> 01:00:44,799

crap

1494

01:00:47,829 --> 01:00:46,000

and i was really wanting to get a look

1495

01:00:50,150 --> 01:00:47,839

at the craft and i and i wanted to get

1496

01:00:53,190 --> 01:00:50,160

some pictures of the crap

1497

01:00:53,990 --> 01:00:53,200

and uh so and i'm seeing some stuff i i

1498

01:00:56,549 --> 01:00:54,000

went out to this

1499

01:00:58,309 --> 01:00:56,559

this one leasing and uh and i had i had

1500

01:01:00,150 --> 01:00:58,319

i had my camera ready you know i was

1501  
01:01:03,349 --> 01:01:00,160  
going to get a picture of this thing and

1502  
01:01:04,870 --> 01:01:03,359  
i thought well you know i had to have my

1503  
01:01:06,630 --> 01:01:04,880  
phone sitting up there open i was fixing

1504  
01:01:08,230 --> 01:01:06,640  
to open the gate and i noticed it out

1505  
01:01:10,309 --> 01:01:08,240  
over the field and i thought okay here's

1506  
01:01:10,710 --> 01:01:10,319  
my chance to you know capture this thing

1507  
01:01:15,430 --> 01:01:10,720  
and

1508  
01:01:16,950 --> 01:01:15,440  
that they might be looking i'm looking

1509  
01:01:17,910 --> 01:01:16,960  
at them they're probably looking back so

1510  
01:01:19,670 --> 01:01:17,920  
i was like

1511  
01:01:21,430 --> 01:01:19,680  
kind of plain stupid like i hadn't seen

1512  
01:01:24,470 --> 01:01:21,440  
them you know but i had my

1513  
01:01:25,990 --> 01:01:24,480

i had my camera on the dash and so i

1514

01:01:27,349 --> 01:01:26,000

went for it quickly and i jumped out and

1515

01:01:28,549 --> 01:01:27,359

i pointed the camera at this thing and

1516

01:01:31,750 --> 01:01:28,559

it tilted

1517

01:01:33,270 --> 01:01:31,760

just bleeped out

1518

01:01:35,829 --> 01:01:33,280

and it and you could hear it it made

1519

01:01:37,030 --> 01:01:35,839

like a sound like a fly flew in your ear

1520

01:01:40,309 --> 01:01:37,040

or something like a real

1521

01:01:42,789 --> 01:01:40,319

high-pitched annoying sound

1522

01:01:43,750 --> 01:01:42,799

when it left and and they left before i

1523

01:01:46,150 --> 01:01:43,760

could get the picture

1524

01:01:47,510 --> 01:01:46,160

which is frustrating you know i was

1525

01:01:49,670 --> 01:01:47,520

frustrated again that

1526

01:01:52,150 --> 01:01:49,680

i didn't get the evidence that i wanted

1527

01:01:54,230 --> 01:01:52,160

but i was starting to

1528

01:01:55,990 --> 01:01:54,240

starting to see some crack i mean i

1529

01:01:57,589 --> 01:01:56,000

couldn't i could see parts of the craft

1530

01:01:58,870 --> 01:01:57,599

i couldn't make out the craft i could

1531

01:02:00,470 --> 01:01:58,880

i could just see that there was

1532

01:02:02,390 --> 01:02:00,480

something associated with the lights

1533

01:02:04,309 --> 01:02:02,400

other than just the lights themselves

1534

01:02:05,910 --> 01:02:04,319

right right and i was really determined

1535

01:02:07,109 --> 01:02:05,920

determined to get a picture of these

1536

01:02:10,150 --> 01:02:07,119

guys you know

1537

01:02:11,589 --> 01:02:10,160

so and uh and then i was it was in the

1538

01:02:14,470 --> 01:02:11,599

late afternoon i was coming

1539

01:02:15,589 --> 01:02:14,480

out of an oil lease with a load of oil

1540

01:02:18,470 --> 01:02:15,599

taking it to where we

1541

01:02:18,950 --> 01:02:18,480

unload and i've seen this black cloud

1542

01:02:21,270 --> 01:02:18,960

over this

1543

01:02:23,270 --> 01:02:21,280

uh it's it's like a vacation home or

1544

01:02:24,309 --> 01:02:23,280

it's a rural homestead on private

1545

01:02:26,390 --> 01:02:24,319

property

1546

01:02:27,510 --> 01:02:26,400

uh where i was look had this crew and

1547

01:02:28,950 --> 01:02:27,520

i've seen this black

1548

01:02:30,470 --> 01:02:28,960

what looked like a cloud of smoke

1549

01:02:31,349 --> 01:02:30,480

hanging over this house and i thought my

1550

01:02:32,950 --> 01:02:31,359

god you know this

1551

01:02:34,230 --> 01:02:32,960

the place might be on fire you know i

1552

01:02:35,029 --> 01:02:34,240

might have to call the fire department

1553

01:02:36,549 --> 01:02:35,039

or something

1554

01:02:38,230 --> 01:02:36,559

or maybe somebody's over there burning

1555

01:02:39,589 --> 01:02:38,240

power or something so

1556

01:02:40,870 --> 01:02:39,599

i waited until i got a little bit

1557

01:02:42,230 --> 01:02:40,880

further up the road where i was a little

1558

01:02:43,829 --> 01:02:42,240

bit closer to the house and

1559

01:02:45,270 --> 01:02:43,839

when i got to the house i looked over

1560

01:02:48,069 --> 01:02:45,280

there and i seen that

1561

01:02:49,829 --> 01:02:48,079

it was a big black fuzzy cloud looking

1562

01:02:52,069 --> 01:02:49,839

thing over the top of this

1563

01:02:53,430 --> 01:02:52,079

uh rural home out in the out in this

1564

01:02:56,630 --> 01:02:53,440

private property

1565

01:02:57,910 --> 01:02:56,640

and uh and i thought well you know maybe

1566

01:03:00,069 --> 01:02:57,920

it's smoke and then all of a sudden i

1567

01:03:00,789 --> 01:03:00,079

think these big white bluish lights came

1568

01:03:02,950 --> 01:03:00,799

on

1569

01:03:04,549 --> 01:03:02,960

in the middle of the black and this

1570

01:03:05,910 --> 01:03:04,559

wasn't even night time this was like in

1571

01:03:08,470 --> 01:03:05,920

the late afternoon

1572

01:03:09,190 --> 01:03:08,480

and i thought oh my god okay that's not

1573

01:03:12,470 --> 01:03:09,200

it's not

1574

01:03:14,789 --> 01:03:12,480

ufo

1575

01:03:16,470 --> 01:03:14,799

and uh and then i've seen it i guess it

1576

01:03:18,309 --> 01:03:16,480

seemed me and it started moving away

1577

01:03:19,349 --> 01:03:18,319

from the house and i was actually like

1578

01:03:21,589 --> 01:03:19,359

following the thing

1579

01:03:23,349 --> 01:03:21,599

down the road and i had my camera out

1580

01:03:24,230 --> 01:03:23,359

and i opened my camera up the lens

1581

01:03:25,510 --> 01:03:24,240

extended

1582

01:03:27,670 --> 01:03:25,520

and i was fixing to get a picture of

1583

01:03:30,230 --> 01:03:27,680

this thing right in block daylight

1584

01:03:30,710 --> 01:03:30,240

and my camera lens opened all the way up

1585

01:03:32,549 --> 01:03:30,720

and then

1586

01:03:34,870 --> 01:03:32,559

the display screen never came on and

1587

01:03:37,990 --> 01:03:34,880

that camera just froze in place i mean

1588

01:03:39,750 --> 01:03:38,000

to this day that if i could change the

1589

01:03:41,190 --> 01:03:39,760

batteries out in it or anything and

1590

01:03:43,750 --> 01:03:41,200

nothing would happen

1591

01:03:44,470 --> 01:03:43,760

so i had my camera locked up i couldn't

1592

01:03:45,750 --> 01:03:44,480

get a picture

1593

01:03:47,750 --> 01:03:45,760

i just sitting there following this

1594

01:03:49,670 --> 01:03:47,760

thing and then watching this thing

1595

01:03:51,430 --> 01:03:49,680

and then all of a sudden this thing just

1596

01:03:52,950 --> 01:03:51,440

it was moving slowly away it wasn't like

1597

01:03:55,510 --> 01:03:52,960

it was in a hurry i was following

1598

01:03:57,029 --> 01:03:55,520

my truck out of this private property

1599

01:03:59,589 --> 01:03:57,039

and all of a sudden the thing just

1600

01:04:00,230 --> 01:03:59,599

can't became translucent it's just a

1601  
01:04:03,670 --> 01:04:00,240  
black

1602  
01:04:04,710 --> 01:04:03,680  
couldn't see like you could see right

1603  
01:04:07,829 --> 01:04:04,720  
through it

1604  
01:04:12,390 --> 01:04:07,839  
and uh i am looking at

1605  
01:04:16,630 --> 01:04:12,400  
uh ranger texas and uh

1606  
01:04:20,630 --> 01:04:16,640  
it is it's remote i mean how many miles

1607  
01:04:23,349 --> 01:04:20,640  
uh west of fort worth is that

1608  
01:04:23,829 --> 01:04:23,359  
about 80 miles yeah 80 miles away fort

1609  
01:04:26,230 --> 01:04:23,839  
worth

1610  
01:04:28,230 --> 01:04:26,240  
and then abilene is probably about the

1611  
01:04:30,309 --> 01:04:28,240  
same distance away

1612  
01:04:31,589 --> 01:04:30,319  
yeah we're about 60 miles from abilene

1613  
01:04:32,069 --> 01:04:31,599

yeah up here in the northern hill

1614

01:04:33,829 --> 01:04:32,079

country

1615

01:04:35,510 --> 01:04:33,839

and that's it we're not that far from

1616

01:04:37,910 --> 01:04:35,520

stephenville texas you know stephenville

1617

01:04:40,069 --> 01:04:37,920

texas had the mass sighting in 2008

1618

01:04:41,190 --> 01:04:40,079

right right i'm looking at stevensville

1619

01:04:43,510 --> 01:04:41,200

right here

1620

01:04:45,589 --> 01:04:43,520

uh but this is remote i mean you've got

1621

01:04:46,150 --> 01:04:45,599

some trees and you've got some forest

1622

01:04:49,670 --> 01:04:46,160

land

1623

01:04:53,109 --> 01:04:49,680

and and things but uh ranger texas is

1624

01:04:55,029 --> 01:04:53,119

is is pretty isolated

1625

01:04:56,789 --> 01:04:55,039

yeah it's we're very royal around here

1626

01:04:59,270 --> 01:04:56,799

and like i said i take this

1627

01:05:01,829 --> 01:04:59,280

i got i drive a 250 000 worth of

1628

01:05:03,270 --> 01:05:01,839

equipment off down into some locations

1629

01:05:05,270 --> 01:05:03,280

uh that you probably wouldn't want to

1630

01:05:07,589 --> 01:05:05,280

take a jeep to you know

1631

01:05:09,670 --> 01:05:07,599

right i go off into some rough places to

1632

01:05:11,750 --> 01:05:09,680

get my oil you know the oil

1633

01:05:13,190 --> 01:05:11,760

the oil is where it's at in nafta you

1634

01:05:14,630 --> 01:05:13,200

know that you have to go to where the

1635

01:05:16,950 --> 01:05:14,640

oil is at

1636

01:05:19,589 --> 01:05:16,960

and uh some at least i go to 10 miles

1637

01:05:21,910 --> 01:05:19,599

off the highway the travels highway

1638

01:05:22,870 --> 01:05:21,920

back in private property so right right

1639

01:05:24,789 --> 01:05:22,880

right right right

1640

01:05:26,470 --> 01:05:24,799

okay so let's go back to this so the

1641

01:05:28,789 --> 01:05:26,480

craft is is

1642

01:05:30,549 --> 01:05:28,799

is moving away you said it wasn't in

1643

01:05:31,510 --> 01:05:30,559

that much of a hurry it was above the

1644

01:05:34,789 --> 01:05:31,520

house

1645

01:05:38,549 --> 01:05:34,799

if you had to guess at altitude

1646

01:05:40,950 --> 01:05:38,559

how how far above the ground was it

1647

01:05:42,069 --> 01:05:40,960

i'd say it wasn't more than about 30

1648

01:05:44,470 --> 01:05:42,079

feet above the house

1649

01:05:46,309 --> 01:05:44,480

when i first noticed it and then it the

1650

01:05:48,069 --> 01:05:46,319

after it started climbing a little bit

1651

01:05:49,029 --> 01:05:48,079

altitude i'd say it probably still

1652

01:05:52,309 --> 01:05:49,039

wasn't

1653

01:05:53,670 --> 01:05:52,319

more than uh a hundred feet or so off

1654

01:05:56,069 --> 01:05:53,680

the ground

1655

01:05:56,870 --> 01:05:56,079

as it was moving away and it's had the

1656

01:05:59,430 --> 01:05:56,880

big lights

1657

01:06:00,069 --> 01:05:59,440

on it had the big whitish blue lights

1658

01:06:01,829 --> 01:06:00,079

that were in

1659

01:06:04,630 --> 01:06:01,839

in the middle of the back and then and

1660

01:06:06,390 --> 01:06:04,640

then when it it just went it faded too

1661

01:06:07,750 --> 01:06:06,400

translucent it just went translucent

1662

01:06:08,950 --> 01:06:07,760

like it you could see

1663

01:06:11,109 --> 01:06:08,960

it look almost look like a heat

1664

01:06:12,789 --> 01:06:11,119

signature on it and just it just

1665

01:06:14,309 --> 01:06:12,799

faded completely out you can see right

1666

01:06:15,990 --> 01:06:14,319

through it now i never

1667

01:06:17,990 --> 01:06:16,000

saw it shoot off or anything like that

1668

01:06:20,630 --> 01:06:18,000

and they and a lot of times i've seen

1669

01:06:21,670 --> 01:06:20,640

them they do that the lights just go out

1670

01:06:23,750 --> 01:06:21,680

and the thing just

1671

01:06:25,029 --> 01:06:23,760

vanishes i don't know if it's still

1672

01:06:27,029 --> 01:06:25,039

stuck working or what

1673

01:06:29,510 --> 01:06:27,039

right right and this is this is in the

1674

01:06:32,390 --> 01:06:29,520

day too as well so now you can

1675

01:06:35,349 --> 01:06:32,400

now you can see something what did it

1676  
01:06:40,710 --> 01:06:38,549  
i mean you know i was i was hoping that

1677  
01:06:42,309 --> 01:06:40,720  
it was so fuzzy looking it's like even

1678  
01:06:44,390 --> 01:06:42,319  
if you would have had a good camera and

1679  
01:06:45,910 --> 01:06:44,400  
a good lens on it it would the picture

1680  
01:06:47,029 --> 01:06:45,920  
would have been fuzzy because this thing

1681  
01:06:49,109 --> 01:06:47,039  
looked fuzzy

1682  
01:06:50,309 --> 01:06:49,119  
it was like uh i don't know it's like

1683  
01:06:53,589 --> 01:06:50,319  
the image was being

1684  
01:06:55,589 --> 01:06:53,599  
distorted to some degree it was like

1685  
01:06:57,349 --> 01:06:55,599  
you couldn't see no fine detail it was

1686  
01:07:00,150 --> 01:06:57,359  
just a black blur

1687  
01:07:00,950 --> 01:07:00,160  
a black blur moving it across the clear

1688  
01:07:03,270 --> 01:07:00,960

sky

1689

01:07:04,789 --> 01:07:03,280

with the lights in the middle of it you

1690

01:07:06,870 --> 01:07:04,799

know staggered

1691

01:07:07,990 --> 01:07:06,880

four light staggered you know from

1692

01:07:11,349 --> 01:07:08,000

throughout the thing

1693

01:07:14,150 --> 01:07:11,359

now was it did it have a shape to it

1694

01:07:17,430 --> 01:07:14,160

was it a disc was it triangular was it

1695

01:07:20,470 --> 01:07:17,440

rectangular did it have a shape

1696

01:07:21,990 --> 01:07:20,480

it it looked more like a disc to me you

1697

01:07:22,789 --> 01:07:22,000

know i couldn't see apartment above it i

1698

01:07:24,390 --> 01:07:22,799

couldn't see a

1699

01:07:25,990 --> 01:07:24,400

compartment and blow it it just looked

1700

01:07:27,829 --> 01:07:26,000

like a big saucer

1701

01:07:29,670 --> 01:07:27,839

with the lights on it as it was moving

1702

01:07:32,150 --> 01:07:29,680

away and then you know when it went

1703

01:07:32,870 --> 01:07:32,160

went to translucent it was uh you know i

1704

01:07:34,309 --> 01:07:32,880

didn't

1705

01:07:35,510 --> 01:07:34,319

i was waiting for it to shoot off or

1706

01:07:36,069 --> 01:07:35,520

something like that but it didn't it

1707

01:07:37,829 --> 01:07:36,079

just uh

1708

01:07:39,990 --> 01:07:37,839

it just went invisible you know it was

1709

01:07:41,670 --> 01:07:40,000

like their scale started working or

1710

01:07:43,510 --> 01:07:41,680

whatever maybe they forgot to turn their

1711

01:07:45,270 --> 01:07:43,520

stealth on i don't know what the story

1712

01:07:46,390 --> 01:07:45,280

was on that but i was excited because

1713

01:07:49,829 --> 01:07:46,400

that was like

1714

01:07:52,150 --> 01:07:49,839

you know just

1715

01:07:53,910 --> 01:07:52,160

and uh and frustrated that i didn't get

1716

01:07:56,069 --> 01:07:53,920

no pictures of it but

1717

01:07:57,829 --> 01:07:56,079

this was you know i had seen like two

1718

01:08:01,430 --> 01:07:57,839

craft like in uh

1719

01:08:03,109 --> 01:08:01,440

there was two craft within like six days

1720

01:08:05,190 --> 01:08:03,119

you know so i was seeing starting to see

1721

01:08:07,029 --> 01:08:05,200

some crap now and i was excited about it

1722

01:08:10,710 --> 01:08:07,039

and hoping to get some pictures of of

1723

01:08:13,510 --> 01:08:10,720

something now and i had mia do you have

1724

01:08:15,349 --> 01:08:13,520

yeah do you have a size it you know uh

1725

01:08:17,669 --> 01:08:15,359

was it the size of the house or was it

1726

01:08:19,269 --> 01:08:17,679

bigger than the house

1727

01:08:21,349 --> 01:08:19,279

i it actually looked like it was a

1728

01:08:23,269 --> 01:08:21,359

little bigger than the house

1729

01:08:25,110 --> 01:08:23,279

it was yeah actually it was bigger than

1730

01:08:25,510 --> 01:08:25,120

the house i mean it completely covered

1731

01:08:31,829 --> 01:08:25,520

the

1732

01:08:33,430 --> 01:08:31,839

department

1733

01:08:35,110 --> 01:08:33,440

you know but then but then i seen it

1734

01:08:37,590 --> 01:08:35,120

move off and i'm going okay well

1735

01:08:39,030 --> 01:08:37,600

that is certainly not smoke and and then

1736

01:08:40,630 --> 01:08:39,040

when i see the white lights come on i'm

1737

01:08:42,630 --> 01:08:40,640

going okay that is

1738

01:08:43,910 --> 01:08:42,640

there's a ufo hovering over this house

1739

01:08:45,829 --> 01:08:43,920

and god only knows

1740

01:08:47,189 --> 01:08:45,839

and i kind of was wondering man i

1741

01:08:48,789 --> 01:08:47,199

wouldn't want to be

1742

01:08:50,309 --> 01:08:48,799

in that house when this thing was over

1743

01:08:52,229 --> 01:08:50,319

the top of it god only knows what would

1744

01:08:54,870 --> 01:08:52,239

be going on inside there yeah

1745

01:08:56,630 --> 01:08:54,880

yeah yeah yeah started moving off yeah

1746

01:08:57,030 --> 01:08:56,640

so you know i started to see some crap

1747

01:08:59,669 --> 01:08:57,040

and i'm

1748

01:09:01,269 --> 01:08:59,679

excited about seeing some crap and

1749

01:09:02,870 --> 01:09:01,279

determined to get some

1750

01:09:04,470 --> 01:09:02,880

some proof you know because i know

1751

01:09:05,990 --> 01:09:04,480

people need proof man i'm all about

1752

01:09:06,870 --> 01:09:06,000

getting approved if i can get the proof

1753

01:09:09,269 --> 01:09:06,880

i want to

1754

01:09:10,550 --> 01:09:09,279

get the proof you know so i was

1755

01:09:12,149 --> 01:09:10,560

frustrated that the camera

1756

01:09:13,590 --> 01:09:12,159

didn't perform i know the batteries were

1757

01:09:15,829 --> 01:09:13,600

good on it i have no

1758

01:09:17,030 --> 01:09:15,839

i don't i do not know why that camera

1759

01:09:18,789 --> 01:09:17,040

malfunctioned

1760

01:09:21,510 --> 01:09:18,799

i mean i hadn't had to lick a problem

1761

01:09:24,870 --> 01:09:21,520

with it uh it had good batteries in it

1762

01:09:25,430 --> 01:09:24,880

everything and then it extended and then

1763

01:09:27,349 --> 01:09:25,440

it just

1764

01:09:28,709 --> 01:09:27,359

locked up the display screen would never

1765

01:09:31,669 --> 01:09:28,719

light up it

1766

01:09:32,390 --> 01:09:31,679

nothing man it was disappointing

1767

01:09:36,470 --> 01:09:32,400

terrible

1768

01:09:39,990 --> 01:09:36,480

whatever now let's call that

1769

01:09:43,110 --> 01:09:40,000

um uh incident number two

1770

01:09:46,550 --> 01:09:43,120

okay well let's let's let's call that

1771

01:09:48,309 --> 01:09:46,560

that is crazy i would have done anything

1772

01:09:50,390 --> 01:09:48,319

to been with you in that truck to see

1773

01:09:51,510 --> 01:09:50,400

this it's i'm picturing it in my mind

1774

01:09:53,510 --> 01:09:51,520

and it's just

1775

01:09:54,950 --> 01:09:53,520

just incredible uh to listen to you

1776

01:09:57,990 --> 01:09:54,960

describe this

1777

01:09:59,830 --> 01:09:58,000

what happened next you know and i

1778

01:10:02,790 --> 01:09:59,840

thought man you're a cra here i am i

1779

01:10:04,149 --> 01:10:02,800

gotta i got a i'm driving a hazmat truck

1780

01:10:06,070 --> 01:10:04,159

full of a

1781

01:10:07,189 --> 01:10:06,080

flammable material and i'm following a

1782

01:10:10,149 --> 01:10:07,199

ufo

1783

01:10:11,830 --> 01:10:10,159

you know you know you have i'm thinking

1784

01:10:14,149 --> 01:10:11,840

my god

1785

01:10:15,750 --> 01:10:14,159

this is you know this has got to be the

1786

01:10:16,229 --> 01:10:15,760

strangest craziest thing you've ever

1787

01:10:19,910 --> 01:10:16,239

done

1788

01:10:22,149 --> 01:10:19,920

yeah yeah yeah yeah stupidest

1789

01:10:23,590 --> 01:10:22,159

yeah stupid is the word ronnie you can

1790

01:10:26,870 --> 01:10:23,600

say it

1791

01:10:28,830 --> 01:10:26,880

right not not smart but uh okay now

1792

01:10:31,510 --> 01:10:28,840

uh incident number three what happened

1793

01:10:35,350 --> 01:10:31,520

next

1794

01:10:36,229 --> 01:10:35,360

well incident uh number three was i was

1795

01:10:38,229 --> 01:10:36,239

uh

1796

01:10:40,630 --> 01:10:38,239

i'd seen two crafts like in within six

1797

01:10:41,830 --> 01:10:40,640

days and i'm going man i am you know

1798

01:10:43,669 --> 01:10:41,840

i've got to get

1799

01:10:46,070 --> 01:10:43,679

got to get some proof you know but at

1800

01:10:48,390 --> 01:10:46,080

the same time i was trying to think

1801

01:10:49,270 --> 01:10:48,400

you know when you take pictures of

1802

01:10:51,350 --> 01:10:49,280

lights and

1803

01:10:52,790 --> 01:10:51,360

lash out in the middle of the darkness

1804

01:10:54,390 --> 01:10:52,800

people people are going to argue with

1805

01:10:55,669 --> 01:10:54,400

you the skeptics and the

1806

01:10:57,189 --> 01:10:55,679

and the haters and stuff they're going

1807

01:10:58,870 --> 01:10:57,199

to say alright just a streetlight you

1808

01:10:59,750 --> 01:10:58,880

know it could be anything you know and

1809

01:11:01,270 --> 01:10:59,760

basically

1810

01:11:03,590 --> 01:11:01,280

i agree with them you know when you take

1811

01:11:04,390 --> 01:11:03,600

a picture of a light out in the darkness

1812

01:11:06,390 --> 01:11:04,400

at night

1813

01:11:07,830 --> 01:11:06,400

they don't that's not anything you can

1814

01:11:10,709 --> 01:11:07,840

really prove

1815

01:11:12,550 --> 01:11:10,719

uh but i had this uh i had this 250

1816

01:11:13,910 --> 01:11:12,560

milliwatt green laser and this thing

1817

01:11:16,390 --> 01:11:13,920

shoots a beam about

1818

01:11:17,750 --> 01:11:16,400

oh 10 or 20 miles under perfect

1819

01:11:19,510 --> 01:11:17,760

conditions

1820

01:11:21,430 --> 01:11:19,520

and i and i thought man you know if i

1821

01:11:21,750 --> 01:11:21,440

could just see one of these craft if i

1822

01:11:24,470 --> 01:11:21,760

could

1823

01:11:25,910 --> 01:11:24,480

shoot this green laser at this thing and

1824

01:11:27,590 --> 01:11:25,920

if this thing has been you know i'd

1825

01:11:28,870 --> 01:11:27,600

heard bob lazar talk about you know how

1826

01:11:31,189 --> 01:11:28,880

they they've been

1827

01:11:31,910 --> 01:11:31,199

they've been the fabric of space around

1828

01:11:33,590 --> 01:11:31,920

them

1829

01:11:35,189 --> 01:11:33,600

i thought you know if this thing is

1830

01:11:37,750 --> 01:11:35,199

doing something like that it should make

1831

01:11:38,709 --> 01:11:37,760

a laser beam do something odd like bend

1832

01:11:40,470 --> 01:11:38,719

or disappear

1833

01:11:42,070 --> 01:11:40,480

or something to that extent i thought

1834

01:11:43,350 --> 01:11:42,080

man you know if we could shine a laser

1835

01:11:46,149 --> 01:11:43,360

at this thing

1836

01:11:47,750 --> 01:11:46,159

and then we could record it man you know

1837

01:11:49,750 --> 01:11:47,760

then i'd have some good solid evidence

1838

01:11:51,590 --> 01:11:49,760

to take the move on or every who else

1839

01:11:52,950 --> 01:11:51,600

you know that didn't believe me i said

1840

01:11:54,390 --> 01:11:52,960

look at here now this is what we're

1841

01:11:56,550 --> 01:11:54,400

looking at you know

1842

01:11:58,709 --> 01:11:56,560

and so but i would need help for this so

1843

01:12:00,550 --> 01:11:58,719

i i talked to my buddy and uh

1844

01:12:03,030 --> 01:12:00,560

his name was alan ostercy and i said hey

1845

01:12:05,990 --> 01:12:03,040

man i said i've already seen two

1846

01:12:07,189 --> 01:12:06,000

ufos this week and i said i said i

1847

01:12:09,910 --> 01:12:07,199

wanted

1848

01:12:12,070 --> 01:12:09,920

shoot the laser around the craft i

1849

01:12:14,149 --> 01:12:12,080

wanted him to video record it

1850

01:12:15,750 --> 01:12:14,159

and and then we'd have some good solid

1851

01:12:17,830 --> 01:12:15,760

evidence you know that this is

1852

01:12:20,070 --> 01:12:17,840

this this isn't your phone it's doing

1853

01:12:22,229 --> 01:12:20,080

some stuff that we can explain

1854

01:12:23,590 --> 01:12:22,239

and uh and we'll have a video footage of

1855

01:12:26,070 --> 01:12:23,600

it you know so

1856

01:12:26,950 --> 01:12:26,080

uh he agreed to go ufo watching with me

1857

01:12:28,950 --> 01:12:26,960

even though he

1858

01:12:30,870 --> 01:12:28,960

i don't know if he really believed that

1859

01:12:31,750 --> 01:12:30,880

i was seeing anything or not but he was

1860

01:12:35,590 --> 01:12:31,760

willing to help

1861

01:12:36,709 --> 01:12:35,600

you know and so i was i was excited i

1862

01:12:39,750 --> 01:12:36,719

had somebody to help me

1863

01:12:40,390 --> 01:12:39,760

and uh so he he lives up here on the on

1864

01:12:42,630 --> 01:12:40,400

a hill

1865

01:12:43,590 --> 01:12:42,640

just outside of ranger and it's nice and

1866

01:12:45,590 --> 01:12:43,600

dark up here

1867

01:12:47,189 --> 01:12:45,600

it's a perfect place for right there in

1868

01:12:48,870 --> 01:12:47,199

his backyard you know he lives right on

1869

01:12:51,350 --> 01:12:48,880

the edge of town thinking okay

1870

01:12:53,030 --> 01:12:51,360

we'll just do it in your backyard and uh

1871

01:12:56,149 --> 01:12:53,040

and he agreed to it so

1872

01:12:57,590 --> 01:12:56,159

i had the camera i had the laser and one

1873

01:12:59,189 --> 01:12:57,600

was no guarantee that we were going to

1874

01:12:59,990 --> 01:12:59,199

see anything but we went out there and

1875

01:13:01,910 --> 01:13:00,000

we were just

1876

01:13:03,110 --> 01:13:01,920

we were watching you know we were

1877

01:13:05,030 --> 01:13:03,120

looking and

1878

01:13:06,390 --> 01:13:05,040

uh there was some military jets flying

1879

01:13:07,669 --> 01:13:06,400

around for a little while and we

1880

01:13:09,750 --> 01:13:07,679

and i thought man we're not gonna see

1881

01:13:13,350 --> 01:13:09,760

anything with these jets lying around

1882

01:13:16,070 --> 01:13:13,360

but finally the jets left and we still

1883

01:13:17,510 --> 01:13:16,080

weren't seeing anything and then a

1884

01:13:19,030 --> 01:13:17,520

little bit later i said you know i was

1885

01:13:19,430 --> 01:13:19,040

about ready to give up and then out and

1886

01:13:21,750 --> 01:13:19,440

said

1887

01:13:23,430 --> 01:13:21,760

he goes he goes man look at that he goes

1888

01:13:25,830 --> 01:13:23,440

what is that and i looked and

1889

01:13:27,350 --> 01:13:25,840

and a four light craft had lit up and

1890

01:13:28,550 --> 01:13:27,360

this thing was probably less than a

1891

01:13:31,430 --> 01:13:28,560

quarter mile from us

1892

01:13:32,070 --> 01:13:31,440

probably yeah 400 yards away it was

1893

01:13:33,510 --> 01:13:32,080

probably about

1894

01:13:35,350 --> 01:13:33,520

two it's probably a hundred and two

1895

01:13:38,310 --> 01:13:35,360

hundred feet off the ground

1896

01:13:39,430 --> 01:13:38,320

uh i say probably closer to 100 feet off

1897

01:13:42,149 --> 01:13:39,440

the ground

1898

01:13:43,830 --> 01:13:42,159

and uh and this thing just four lights

1899

01:13:45,590 --> 01:13:43,840

stood up i said that's it now that's

1900

01:13:48,229 --> 01:13:45,600

what we're looking for you know so i

1901

01:13:49,590 --> 01:13:48,239

grabbed the laser and i started shining

1902

01:13:51,750 --> 01:13:49,600

this laser around this thing and i

1903

01:13:53,430 --> 01:13:51,760

thought my god you know this is

1904

01:13:55,189 --> 01:13:53,440

you know i hope they don't fire those

1905

01:13:55,830 --> 01:13:55,199

back you know we might be two piles of

1906

01:13:57,510 --> 01:13:55,840

ashes

1907

01:13:59,430 --> 01:13:57,520

sitting here and people wonder what

1908

01:14:00,950 --> 01:13:59,440

happened you know right and so it was

1909

01:14:02,229 --> 01:14:00,960

scary i thought my god

1910

01:14:04,229 --> 01:14:02,239

i said you better hang on so i hope

1911

01:14:05,910 --> 01:14:04,239

these guys don't take this wrong and i

1912

01:14:07,590 --> 01:14:05,920

shined it around the crap

1913

01:14:09,350 --> 01:14:07,600

and i didn't get the beam deviation i

1914

01:14:09,750 --> 01:14:09,360

was hoping to catch and i was going oh

1915

01:14:12,070 --> 01:14:09,760

crap

1916

01:14:13,350 --> 01:14:12,080

okay i said i said okay i'm gonna shine

1917

01:14:15,270 --> 01:14:13,360

it on the craft i'm gonna see if it

1918

01:14:16,229 --> 01:14:15,280

reflects the beam like you're shining it

1919

01:14:18,390 --> 01:14:16,239

on a mirror

1920

01:14:20,709 --> 01:14:18,400

right if it absorbs it or what it does

1921

01:14:21,590 --> 01:14:20,719

so i so i said okay man i'm gonna shine

1922

01:14:24,390 --> 01:14:21,600

it on it

1923

01:14:26,149 --> 01:14:24,400

and and i shine the thing on it and it

1924

01:14:27,270 --> 01:14:26,159

just absorbed the laser completely i

1925

01:14:29,510 --> 01:14:27,280

mean the laser hit it

1926

01:14:31,270 --> 01:14:29,520

and just nothing it was just it

1927

01:14:32,790 --> 01:14:31,280

completely absorbed it it didn't even

1928

01:14:34,470 --> 01:14:32,800

light up around the area where it made

1929

01:14:35,910 --> 01:14:34,480

contact like it would if you shot it on

1930

01:14:37,590 --> 01:14:35,920

the side of a car

1931

01:14:39,510 --> 01:14:37,600

i mean it just completely absorbed the

1932

01:14:41,990 --> 01:14:39,520

being completely

1933

01:14:43,750 --> 01:14:42,000

and i said i said look it's i said man

1934

01:14:44,950 --> 01:14:43,760

it's just completely absorbing i said

1935

01:14:47,030 --> 01:14:44,960

i looked over him and i hope you're

1936

01:14:48,790 --> 01:14:47,040

catching this i looked over at him and

1937

01:14:49,750 --> 01:14:48,800

he had his hands on his head he was just

1938

01:14:52,149 --> 01:14:49,760

sitting

1939

01:14:53,590 --> 01:14:52,159

at the thing i mean the camera is like

1940

01:14:57,430 --> 01:14:53,600

right next to him

1941

01:14:59,110 --> 01:14:57,440

sitting with his hands on his hips and

1942

01:14:59,990 --> 01:14:59,120

his mouth is wide open just gawking at

1943

01:15:01,990 --> 01:15:00,000

this thing

1944

01:15:03,270 --> 01:15:02,000

and i'm going out man the camera the

1945

01:15:05,510 --> 01:15:03,280

camera he goes oh

1946

01:15:07,030 --> 01:15:05,520

over the camera and so he he grabbed the

1947

01:15:08,470 --> 01:15:07,040

camera and got the camera up running and

1948

01:15:09,750 --> 01:15:08,480

about the time he got

1949

01:15:11,030 --> 01:15:09,760

the camera up and running this thing

1950

01:15:12,790 --> 01:15:11,040

just blinked out completely all the

1951

01:15:13,990 --> 01:15:12,800

light just blinked out like always dude

1952

01:15:15,669 --> 01:15:14,000

just gone

1953

01:15:17,430 --> 01:15:15,679

when they're gone they're gone all the

1954

01:15:19,110 --> 01:15:17,440

lights go out at once and they just and

1955

01:15:21,669 --> 01:15:19,120

that's the end of it you know

1956

01:15:23,669 --> 01:15:21,679

and so i was man you know so i was

1957

01:15:25,910 --> 01:15:23,679

frustrated once it began we missed the

1958

01:15:27,990 --> 01:15:25,920

perfect opportunity to get

1959

01:15:29,669 --> 01:15:28,000

some solid evidence that we could prove

1960

01:15:31,910 --> 01:15:29,679

to the skepticist scholars that we were

1961

01:15:34,630 --> 01:15:31,920

actually seeing some stuff down here so

1962

01:15:35,350 --> 01:15:34,640

very disappointing for me at the time

1963

01:15:37,669 --> 01:15:35,360

and uh

1964

01:15:39,030 --> 01:15:37,679

so i was like wow but you know i had a

1965

01:15:41,350 --> 01:15:39,040

friend you know for the

1966

01:15:42,950 --> 01:15:41,360

for the first time i had a my buddy out

1967

01:15:44,870 --> 01:15:42,960

he got to see a ufo

1968

01:15:46,630 --> 01:15:44,880

and uh and i you know i don't blame you

1969

01:15:48,310 --> 01:15:46,640

man you know because when you

1970

01:15:49,990 --> 01:15:48,320

you know that's the last thing in your

1971

01:15:51,669 --> 01:15:50,000

mind when you see something like that

1972

01:15:53,590 --> 01:15:51,679

is to grab the camera which is right

1973

01:15:57,350 --> 01:15:53,600

next to you but it was his

1974

01:15:58,149 --> 01:15:57,360

job it was his job ronnie that was his

1975

01:16:06,310 --> 01:15:58,159

job

1976

01:16:07,669 --> 01:16:06,320

i want to share this with you i'm going

1977

01:16:09,110 --> 01:16:07,679

to make this real quick i want to get

1978

01:16:11,910 --> 01:16:09,120

back to your story but

1979

01:16:13,350 --> 01:16:11,920

um this is many years ago and i'm

1980

01:16:17,189 --> 01:16:13,360

tracking

1981

01:16:19,110 --> 01:16:17,199

uh this this uh green chrome ball

1982

01:16:21,110 --> 01:16:19,120

and i i can see it i'm watching i'm with

1983

01:16:23,189 --> 01:16:21,120

uh like a hundred people

1984

01:16:26,149 --> 01:16:23,199

and they have those military lasers

1985

01:16:26,630 --> 01:16:26,159

right so i'm tracking it i'm looking at

1986

01:16:30,550 --> 01:16:26,640

it

1987

01:16:32,310 --> 01:16:30,560

or five lasers

1988

01:16:33,990 --> 01:16:32,320

that and you know and when it's at a

1989

01:16:37,430 --> 01:16:34,000

great distance

1990

01:16:38,790 --> 01:16:37,440

uh the laser as it gets further out it's

1991

01:16:41,910 --> 01:16:38,800

harder to control

1992

01:16:45,270 --> 01:16:41,920

right but what i could see

1993

01:16:48,390 --> 01:16:45,280

is once in a while the laser would

1994

01:16:49,590 --> 01:16:48,400

light up the craft and when it touched

1995

01:16:52,630 --> 01:16:49,600

what i saw

1996

01:16:55,189 --> 01:16:52,640

it sparkled

1997

01:16:57,510 --> 01:16:55,199

i could see it i could see it sparkling

1998

01:17:00,149 --> 01:16:57,520

and it happened like four or five times

1999

01:17:00,709 --> 01:17:00,159

so what that told me was this thing that

2000

01:17:02,550 --> 01:17:00,719

i was

2001

01:17:03,669 --> 01:17:02,560

tracking and i tracked it for like five

2002

01:17:05,590 --> 01:17:03,679

minutes and the hooping and the

2003

01:17:06,709 --> 01:17:05,600

hollering and it was crazy and we all

2004

01:17:10,070 --> 01:17:06,719

watched it

2005

01:17:13,270 --> 01:17:10,080

but um uh the it

2006

01:17:14,790 --> 01:17:13,280

showed me that it was solid right i was

2007

01:17:17,030 --> 01:17:14,800

thinking that maybe this was

2008

01:17:18,229 --> 01:17:17,040

a ball of light i didn't know what it

2009

01:17:20,870 --> 01:17:18,239

was but

2010

01:17:21,990 --> 01:17:20,880

but it looked like a green chrome

2011

01:17:25,270 --> 01:17:22,000

christmas ornament

2012

01:17:27,510 --> 01:17:25,280

right and and as these lasers

2013

01:17:31,669 --> 01:17:27,520

would bounce off of it they would it

2014

01:17:34,870 --> 01:17:31,679

would sparkle it was really cool to see

2015

01:17:35,350 --> 01:17:34,880

okay so back back to this and and uh so

2016

01:17:38,149 --> 01:17:35,360

this is

2017

01:17:40,870 --> 01:17:38,159

incident number three did the craft look

2018

01:17:44,070 --> 01:17:40,880

like what you saw over the house in

2019

01:17:46,630 --> 01:17:44,080

in incident number two yeah

2020

01:17:47,510 --> 01:17:46,640

you know from what i could tell the size

2021

01:17:49,350 --> 01:17:47,520

was the same

2022

01:17:51,110 --> 01:17:49,360

as the because it had the four lights in

2023

01:17:52,709 --> 01:17:51,120

it just like the other craft did and it

2024

01:17:53,910 --> 01:17:52,719

appeared to be the same size as the

2025

01:17:55,910 --> 01:17:53,920

other craft did

2026

01:17:58,229 --> 01:17:55,920

but like i said once again i couldn't

2027

01:18:00,070 --> 01:17:58,239

really get a clear outlook of the craft

2028

01:18:01,590 --> 01:18:00,080

itself just the lights and the

2029

01:18:03,750 --> 01:18:01,600

distance that the lights were staggered

2030

01:18:05,910 --> 01:18:03,760

apart and from what i could see there

2031

01:18:07,750 --> 01:18:05,920

it looked like the same crap you know so

2032

01:18:09,669 --> 01:18:07,760

these guys they're somehow another

2033

01:18:11,270 --> 01:18:09,679

they're following me they know

2034

01:18:12,950 --> 01:18:11,280

they don't seem to have any trouble

2035

01:18:15,669 --> 01:18:12,960

finding me uh

2036

01:18:17,430 --> 01:18:15,679

for some reason no all of this no idea

2037

01:18:20,229 --> 01:18:17,440

all of this is over like a two week

2038

01:18:22,310 --> 01:18:20,239

period in 2009

2039

01:18:23,510 --> 01:18:22,320

yeah i mean yeah i started seeing the

2040

01:18:25,750 --> 01:18:23,520

crap yeah it was

2041

01:18:26,550 --> 01:18:25,760

it was i mean i've seen that i've seen

2042

01:18:28,070 --> 01:18:26,560

the lights

2043

01:18:29,590 --> 01:18:28,080

for quite a while but when i actually

2044

01:18:31,270 --> 01:18:29,600

started seeing the craft and the

2045

01:18:32,790 --> 01:18:31,280

calibration that that all happened

2046

01:18:35,669 --> 01:18:32,800

fairly quickly

2047

01:18:35,910 --> 01:18:35,679

and uh so i was i just got man you know

2048

01:18:37,590 --> 01:18:35,920

it's

2049

01:18:39,430 --> 01:18:37,600

getting intense out here you know you

2050

01:18:42,070 --> 01:18:39,440

almost couldn't go out there at night

2051  
01:18:43,030 --> 01:18:42,080  
and not sense something yeah it makes me

2052  
01:18:45,590 --> 01:18:43,040  
wonder about that

2053  
01:18:46,550 --> 01:18:45,600  
the military the jets that you saw

2054  
01:18:48,630 --> 01:18:46,560  
around there too

2055  
01:18:50,790 --> 01:18:48,640  
that maybe that that could have been

2056  
01:18:52,149 --> 01:18:50,800  
connected uh that's a very interesting

2057  
01:18:55,830 --> 01:18:52,159  
part of this story

2058  
01:18:59,030 --> 01:18:55,840  
so okay so that's incident number three

2059  
01:19:03,030 --> 01:19:01,990  
well you know i was frustrated that once

2060  
01:19:04,470 --> 01:19:03,040  
again i didn't have

2061  
01:19:06,390 --> 01:19:04,480  
i didn't get the evidence i wanted to

2062  
01:19:06,870 --> 01:19:06,400  
prove that i was seeing some ufos and

2063  
01:19:08,550 --> 01:19:06,880

then

2064

01:19:10,470 --> 01:19:08,560

i didn't have the evidence to prove that

2065

01:19:12,630 --> 01:19:10,480

they're being in time and space like i

2066

01:19:14,709 --> 01:19:12,640

hope you can so

2067

01:19:16,470 --> 01:19:14,719

i came home i went to work the next

2068

01:19:19,030 --> 01:19:16,480

morning came home

2069

01:19:20,550 --> 01:19:19,040

and i have a tabby mancoon cat that

2070

01:19:22,790 --> 01:19:20,560

lives in the house with me and

2071

01:19:24,630 --> 01:19:22,800

i i had my girlfriend still is over

2072

01:19:25,430 --> 01:19:24,640

nickson but she's going to college and

2073

01:19:28,390 --> 01:19:25,440

stuff like that

2074

01:19:29,189 --> 01:19:28,400

and so i'm just living here i'm a

2075

01:19:31,350 --> 01:19:29,199

bachelor with

2076

01:19:32,790 --> 01:19:31,360

with the with this cat that's just me

2077

01:19:34,390 --> 01:19:32,800

and the cat are living here at the house

2078

01:19:37,510 --> 01:19:34,400

i'll come i come home

2079

01:19:39,750 --> 01:19:37,520

and uh to my house and my cat is man

2080

01:19:41,510 --> 01:19:39,760

and so i start looking around and in the

2081

01:19:44,070 --> 01:19:41,520

third bathroom of my house

2082

01:19:45,830 --> 01:19:44,080

i live in a it's a house that's been

2083

01:19:47,430 --> 01:19:45,840

added onto a few times and

2084

01:19:49,510 --> 01:19:47,440

and the third bathroom that we don't

2085

01:19:51,510 --> 01:19:49,520

don't really use very much

2086

01:19:52,630 --> 01:19:51,520

there's a there's a big hole shooting

2087

01:19:55,590 --> 01:19:52,640

the floor

2088

01:19:56,229 --> 01:19:55,600

and uh and my my dad is like big claw

2089

01:19:59,189 --> 01:19:56,239

you know

2090

01:20:00,870 --> 01:19:59,199

i'm like how in the world did that cat

2091

01:20:02,550 --> 01:20:00,880

make a hole in the floor like that

2092

01:20:03,990 --> 01:20:02,560

it's it's a whole shooting floor big

2093

01:20:07,110 --> 01:20:04,000

enough that a cat could crawl

2094

01:20:08,550 --> 01:20:07,120

through it and i thought man you know

2095

01:20:09,910 --> 01:20:08,560

and it looked like it had been made

2096

01:20:11,830 --> 01:20:09,920

fairly quickly from

2097

01:20:13,430 --> 01:20:11,840

from the way the wood was eat up so i

2098

01:20:15,110 --> 01:20:13,440

was like i can't and then

2099

01:20:16,870 --> 01:20:15,120

the cat's missing so i figured he's on

2100

01:20:18,550 --> 01:20:16,880

the house and i started calling him i

2101  
01:20:19,590 --> 01:20:18,560  
could hear him meowing up underneath the

2102  
01:20:21,030 --> 01:20:19,600  
house

2103  
01:20:23,189 --> 01:20:21,040  
and he sounds like he's pretty close to

2104  
01:20:24,709 --> 01:20:23,199  
the hose so i stick my arm the hose big

2105  
01:20:26,390 --> 01:20:24,719  
enough i stick my arm off down and i

2106  
01:20:27,750 --> 01:20:26,400  
start reaching around trying to grab the

2107  
01:20:30,550 --> 01:20:27,760  
cat see if i can feel him

2108  
01:20:31,189 --> 01:20:30,560  
grab it and pull him through the hole

2109  
01:20:35,110 --> 01:20:31,199  
and

2110  
01:20:36,790 --> 01:20:35,120  
looked in here

2111  
01:20:38,950 --> 01:20:36,800  
and then there was there's two scary

2112  
01:20:41,910 --> 01:20:38,960  
looking eyes staring up at me from

2113  
01:20:42,470 --> 01:20:41,920

from down there through the hole and uh

2114

01:20:44,629 --> 01:20:42,480

and i mean

2115

01:20:45,510 --> 01:20:44,639

i see his eyes and i was like my god i

2116

01:20:47,590 --> 01:20:45,520

don't know if that's the

2117

01:20:49,030 --> 01:20:47,600

cat if it's something other than the cat

2118

01:20:50,550 --> 01:20:49,040

and i i was probably

2119

01:20:52,149 --> 01:20:50,560

i thought man you're crazy for sticking

2120

01:20:53,270 --> 01:20:52,159

your arm off in there guys he knows what

2121

01:20:57,590 --> 01:20:53,280

that is

2122

01:21:00,229 --> 01:20:57,600

and so uh oh man i went outside and i

2123

01:21:01,830 --> 01:21:00,239

and i noticed that the blocks from the

2124

01:21:03,030 --> 01:21:01,840

access panel had been pulled away from

2125

01:21:04,550 --> 01:21:03,040

the house

2126  
01:21:06,790 --> 01:21:04,560  
like something had pulled the blocks

2127  
01:21:08,470 --> 01:21:06,800  
away from the and these are big heavy

2128  
01:21:08,790 --> 01:21:08,480  
blocks that are just stacked up blocking

2129  
01:21:10,950 --> 01:21:08,800  
this

2130  
01:21:11,990 --> 01:21:10,960  
axis panel and it had been they had been

2131  
01:21:13,750 --> 01:21:12,000  
pulled away

2132  
01:21:15,030 --> 01:21:13,760  
and i wasn't even sure the cat was still

2133  
01:21:16,390 --> 01:21:15,040  
in there but i called the cat i could

2134  
01:21:17,830 --> 01:21:16,400  
hear him yelling

2135  
01:21:19,350 --> 01:21:17,840  
and then i pulled the i pulled the

2136  
01:21:20,629 --> 01:21:19,360  
blocks out some and started calling him

2137  
01:21:21,990 --> 01:21:20,639  
and sure enough here you come and come

2138  
01:21:24,390 --> 01:21:22,000

running out from underneath here and i

2139

01:21:26,790 --> 01:21:24,400

grabbed him and i put the blocks back

2140

01:21:29,030 --> 01:21:26,800

to where they were and they got the cat

2141

01:21:31,750 --> 01:21:29,040

in the house and i pushed a

2142

01:21:33,430 --> 01:21:31,760

patch hole with some 30-year 10 like on

2143

01:21:35,510 --> 01:21:33,440

the metal on the metal roof

2144

01:21:37,350 --> 01:21:35,520

metal roofing pin i had left over and i

2145

01:21:38,950 --> 01:21:37,360

put big wood screws

2146

01:21:40,390 --> 01:21:38,960

through the tin to hold it to the floor

2147

01:21:43,110 --> 01:21:40,400

because the cat couldn't get

2148

01:21:44,709 --> 01:21:43,120

underneath there anymore and so i was

2149

01:21:45,669 --> 01:21:44,719

kind of frustrated by having to do all

2150

01:21:48,790 --> 01:21:45,679

this

2151  
01:21:49,189 --> 01:21:48,800  
and uh so i'm sitting at home just

2152  
01:21:54,629 --> 01:21:49,199  
getting

2153  
01:21:56,229 --> 01:21:54,639  
i'm winding down and i leave enough life

2154  
01:21:57,350 --> 01:21:56,239  
on my house to move around to go get

2155  
01:21:58,870 --> 01:21:57,360  
the drinks in the refrigerator without

2156  
01:22:00,229 --> 01:21:58,880  
bumping over stuff i leave the light on

2157  
01:22:01,750 --> 01:22:00,239  
in the bathroom where i'm going to go

2158  
01:22:03,030 --> 01:22:01,760  
find my way to bathroom without falling

2159  
01:22:05,350 --> 01:22:03,040  
over anything so

2160  
01:22:06,149 --> 01:22:05,360  
i leave some lights on my house even

2161  
01:22:09,430 --> 01:22:06,159  
even when i

2162  
01:22:11,510 --> 01:22:09,440  
sleep so anyway i don't know

2163  
01:22:13,189 --> 01:22:11,520

lay down and lay down in my bed and the

2164

01:22:16,470 --> 01:22:13,199

next thing you know

2165

01:22:19,030 --> 01:22:16,480

i i start hearing dishes like breaking

2166

01:22:20,550 --> 01:22:19,040

in the in the kitchen and then i hear

2167

01:22:21,030 --> 01:22:20,560

stuff being knocked over and i'm

2168

01:22:24,550 --> 01:22:21,040

thinking

2169

01:22:26,790 --> 01:22:24,560

my god this cat is really a pain in my

2170

01:22:27,910 --> 01:22:26,800

tail tonight right right right i

2171

01:22:29,510 --> 01:22:27,920

might have to get up and go see what's

2172

01:22:30,070 --> 01:22:29,520

going on i tried to get up out of bed i

2173

01:22:33,189 --> 01:22:30,080

was

2174

01:22:36,229 --> 01:22:33,199

i realized i couldn't i couldn't move

2175

01:22:38,470 --> 01:22:36,239

it was like i mean the more force i put

2176

01:22:39,830 --> 01:22:38,480

it's like it's like this sand is stacked

2177

01:22:42,629 --> 01:22:39,840

on me or something i could not

2178

01:22:44,229 --> 01:22:42,639

get up out of that bed to save my life

2179

01:22:47,270 --> 01:22:44,239

man it was like i'm stuck

2180

01:22:47,990 --> 01:22:47,280

i'm glued to this bed and i could move

2181

01:22:50,470 --> 01:22:48,000

my eyes

2182

01:22:52,070 --> 01:22:50,480

but i couldn't move my hand or arms or

2183

01:22:54,950 --> 01:22:52,080

anything like that it was just like

2184

01:22:56,550 --> 01:22:54,960

i thought man have i had it did that am

2185

01:22:57,990 --> 01:22:56,560

i having a heart attack a stroke is

2186

01:22:59,750 --> 01:22:58,000

what's going on here

2187

01:23:01,590 --> 01:22:59,760

but yeah i could still hear the

2188

01:23:03,510 --> 01:23:01,600

cabinet's opening and drawers open

2189

01:23:05,110 --> 01:23:03,520

in the kitchen which you know a cat

2190

01:23:05,669 --> 01:23:05,120

can't do that kind of stuff so i was

2191

01:23:08,550 --> 01:23:05,679

like

2192

01:23:09,189 --> 01:23:08,560

man that's that i can't get uh well then

2193

01:23:11,110 --> 01:23:09,199

i look up

2194

01:23:12,470 --> 01:23:11,120

out out of my bedroom door and there's a

2195

01:23:13,910 --> 01:23:12,480

cat now the cat he's

2196

01:23:15,669 --> 01:23:13,920

he's staring back towards the kitchen

2197

01:23:17,830 --> 01:23:15,679

when all this noise is going off so i'm

2198

01:23:20,950 --> 01:23:17,840

going okay

2199

01:23:22,550 --> 01:23:20,960

yeah it ain't the cat yeah i could i

2200

01:23:24,629 --> 01:23:22,560

know at this point that it ain't the cat

2201

01:23:26,470 --> 01:23:24,639

now i got this health issue going on

2202

01:23:28,070 --> 01:23:26,480

i've got a scared cat looking

2203

01:23:30,310 --> 01:23:28,080

towards the kitchen i got something in

2204

01:23:32,790 --> 01:23:30,320

my house and

2205

01:23:34,550 --> 01:23:32,800

next thing you know the cat retreats in

2206

01:23:35,030 --> 01:23:34,560

there to where i'm at jumped up in bed

2207

01:23:36,470 --> 01:23:35,040

with me

2208

01:23:38,550 --> 01:23:36,480

now he's walking around like he didn't

2209

01:23:40,310 --> 01:23:38,560

he didn't affect it at all but i'm still

2210

01:23:42,310 --> 01:23:40,320

paralyzed in this bed and can't move

2211

01:23:43,510 --> 01:23:42,320

and then i said i said i see this brown

2212

01:23:45,669 --> 01:23:43,520

street go by the door

2213

01:23:47,669 --> 01:23:45,679

opening and i mean whatever this thing

2214

01:23:49,590 --> 01:23:47,679

was it was moving it was moving so fast

2215

01:23:52,470 --> 01:23:49,600

that your eyes couldn't even focus on

2216

01:23:54,790 --> 01:23:52,480

what it was but it was street pie and

2217

01:23:57,590 --> 01:23:54,800

then i seen another one streaked by

2218

01:23:58,149 --> 01:23:57,600

and then i was seeing one streak back

2219

01:24:00,390 --> 01:23:58,159

and then

2220

01:24:01,270 --> 01:24:00,400

i seen one streak over to the wall and

2221

01:24:03,430 --> 01:24:01,280

then

2222

01:24:04,310 --> 01:24:03,440

i see one run across the vertical wall

2223

01:24:07,110 --> 01:24:04,320

sideways

2224

01:24:08,390 --> 01:24:07,120

and i'm going okay all right see i was

2225

01:24:10,310 --> 01:24:08,400

clinging to the hope that this there was

2226

01:24:11,910 --> 01:24:10,320

a squirrel this was a raccoon this was

2227

01:24:13,189 --> 01:24:11,920

something explainable

2228

01:24:15,030 --> 01:24:13,199

when i seen that thing run across the

2229

01:24:15,350 --> 01:24:15,040

vertical wall in there i pretty much

2230

01:24:17,830 --> 01:24:15,360

knew

2231

01:24:20,149 --> 01:24:17,840

now that okay this probably has more to

2232

01:24:23,270 --> 01:24:20,159

do with what went on last night

2233

01:24:25,189 --> 01:24:23,280

than just a varmint in my house and and

2234

01:24:26,550 --> 01:24:25,199

trust me i i've had varmints in my house

2235

01:24:28,070 --> 01:24:26,560

before i've had to catch squirrels that

2236

01:24:29,669 --> 01:24:28,080

have fell through the drop down ceiling

2237

01:24:31,590 --> 01:24:29,679

before and had to use a well

2238

01:24:33,110 --> 01:24:31,600

welding glove and a trout net to catch

2239

01:24:35,750 --> 01:24:33,120

them and haul them off

2240

01:24:37,189 --> 01:24:35,760

but that wasn't the case tonight no no

2241

01:24:40,629 --> 01:24:37,199

no no no this is

2242

01:24:42,310 --> 01:24:40,639

this uh uh are you freaking out

2243

01:24:45,030 --> 01:24:42,320

you know you're pretty you're a pretty

2244

01:24:46,870 --> 01:24:45,040

big guy your your oil field worker in

2245

01:24:50,470 --> 01:24:46,880

ranger texas

2246

01:24:51,910 --> 01:24:50,480

are you tripping are you scared

2247

01:24:53,990 --> 01:24:51,920

yeah i'm just i'm trying to put the

2248

01:24:55,830 --> 01:24:54,000

pieces together on why you know what is

2249

01:24:57,270 --> 01:24:55,840

in my house and why am i stuck in this

2250

01:24:57,990 --> 01:24:57,280

bed and then when i seen it run across

2251

01:24:59,990 --> 01:24:58,000

that vertical wall

2252

01:25:01,510 --> 01:25:00,000

i thought oh man this this has something

2253

01:25:03,830 --> 01:25:01,520

to do with what we did last night we

2254

01:25:06,390 --> 01:25:03,840

shot that laser at the ufo

2255

01:25:07,590 --> 01:25:06,400

and now i got ep in my house you know i

2256

01:25:09,350 --> 01:25:07,600

guess

2257

01:25:10,629 --> 01:25:09,360

in kind of a way i was probably asking

2258

01:25:13,669 --> 01:25:10,639

for it you know

2259

01:25:14,070 --> 01:25:13,679

and uh i thought man you know these guys

2260

01:25:16,709 --> 01:25:14,080

are here

2261

01:25:17,910 --> 01:25:16,719

the cats the cats in there and then i

2262

01:25:19,669 --> 01:25:17,920

thought man you know they just i hope

2263

01:25:21,110 --> 01:25:19,679

they just do whatever they want to out

2264

01:25:22,870 --> 01:25:21,120

there as long as they stay out of this

2265

01:25:26,149 --> 01:25:22,880

bedroom

2266

01:25:27,750 --> 01:25:26,159

and but that wasn't the case one of them

2267

01:25:29,590 --> 01:25:27,760

ran in front of the door now there was

2268

01:25:30,070 --> 01:25:29,600

two of them so far that i had seen okay

2269

01:25:32,149 --> 01:25:30,080

third

2270

01:25:34,229 --> 01:25:32,159

number three came onto the scene and

2271

01:25:34,870 --> 01:25:34,239

this guy stopped right in the doorway

2272

01:25:37,910 --> 01:25:34,880

he's

2273

01:25:40,070 --> 01:25:37,920

10 feet from me and i could see him

2274

01:25:41,750 --> 01:25:40,080

he was running on all fours and it was

2275

01:25:43,750 --> 01:25:41,760

just a streak he stopped right from the

2276

01:25:46,470 --> 01:25:43,760

door he stood up from all fours

2277

01:25:48,070 --> 01:25:46,480

on the two legs and it was had a

2278

01:25:50,390 --> 01:25:48,080

humanoid looking face

2279

01:25:53,590 --> 01:25:50,400

it had really tight squinty eyes and

2280

01:25:55,430 --> 01:25:53,600

really tight lips like an angry old man

2281

01:25:57,750 --> 01:25:55,440

but it was only about 18 inches tall it

2282

01:26:00,310 --> 01:25:57,760

had like an exo skeleton shell

2283

01:26:01,669 --> 01:26:00,320

on its back and it had thrown appendages

2284

01:26:04,470 --> 01:26:01,679

on the shell

2285

01:26:07,189 --> 01:26:04,480

it had that long humanoid looking arm

2286

01:26:08,629 --> 01:26:07,199

arms but the hands on it were really

2287

01:26:10,470 --> 01:26:08,639

really odd looking like it might have

2288

01:26:12,870 --> 01:26:10,480

been a cross between a hand and an

2289

01:26:15,110 --> 01:26:12,880

insect hood or something

2290

01:26:16,470 --> 01:26:15,120

and uh this thing stopped and it stood

2291

01:26:17,510 --> 01:26:16,480

up on two legs right there in front of

2292

01:26:19,669 --> 01:26:17,520

the doorway

2293

01:26:20,550 --> 01:26:19,679

and i was going oh man i'm freaking out

2294

01:26:22,550 --> 01:26:20,560

now

2295

01:26:23,990 --> 01:26:22,560

i'm paralyzed in this bed looking at e.t

2296

01:26:26,149 --> 01:26:24,000

10 feet away

2297

01:26:27,270 --> 01:26:26,159

and it's almost like the other two were

2298

01:26:28,629 --> 01:26:27,280

running around

2299

01:26:30,149 --> 01:26:28,639

just you could hear them opening

2300

01:26:31,110 --> 01:26:30,159

cabinets opening drawers they knocked

2301

01:26:33,110 --> 01:26:31,120

over a

2302

01:26:34,950 --> 01:26:33,120

a lamp at the computer desk and broke

2303

01:26:36,629 --> 01:26:34,960

the bulb in it when it fell

2304

01:26:39,350 --> 01:26:36,639

so i can hear stuff getting knocked

2305

01:26:41,430 --> 01:26:39,360

around and i'm thinking oh man

2306

01:26:42,629 --> 01:26:41,440

you know just don't come in here guys

2307

01:26:44,310 --> 01:26:42,639

and anyway

2308

01:26:45,750 --> 01:26:44,320

that one stood there in that doorway

2309

01:26:46,550 --> 01:26:45,760

then all of a sudden i've seen all three

2310

01:26:49,830 --> 01:26:46,560

of them streak

2311

01:26:51,510 --> 01:26:49,840

underneath the bed that i was in now

2312

01:26:53,189 --> 01:26:51,520

these these things they start they're

2313

01:26:55,030 --> 01:26:53,199

lifting the bed the bed frame

2314

01:26:57,110 --> 01:26:55,040

me the mattress they're lifting the

2315

01:26:58,709 --> 01:26:57,120

whole that gum thing up and slamming it

2316

01:27:01,350 --> 01:26:58,719

back to the floor

2317

01:27:03,110 --> 01:27:01,360

and um so this bed is suspending on the

2318

01:27:05,189 --> 01:27:03,120

i'm bouncing off the mattress

2319

01:27:07,030 --> 01:27:05,199

still paralyzed can't do anything well

2320

01:27:08,709 --> 01:27:07,040

the cat he takes off he said he's had

2321

01:27:10,310 --> 01:27:08,719

enough of this crap so he

2322

01:27:12,229 --> 01:27:10,320

takes off out the doorway and i didn't

2323

01:27:14,790 --> 01:27:12,239

see anything chase after him

2324

01:27:16,070 --> 01:27:14,800

but he was running for his life he took

2325

01:27:17,430 --> 01:27:16,080

off out of the bed and he ran around

2326

01:27:19,430 --> 01:27:17,440

sliding around the corner

2327

01:27:21,189 --> 01:27:19,440

to get out of there and i wish i could

2328

01:27:22,950 --> 01:27:21,199

went with him but i'm still paralyzed on

2329

01:27:23,990 --> 01:27:22,960

this bed being bounced on the mattress

2330

01:27:24,790 --> 01:27:24,000

and then and they're just they're

2331

01:27:27,189 --> 01:27:24,800

picking the whole

2332

01:27:29,350 --> 01:27:27,199

frame up with me on it and everything i

2333

01:27:31,110 --> 01:27:29,360

mean i'm yeah i was a big boy

2334

01:27:33,110 --> 01:27:31,120

and not counting the bed frame and the

2335

01:27:35,510 --> 01:27:33,120

mattresses and box springs and all that

2336

01:27:36,790 --> 01:27:35,520

so they're i mean they're just and then

2337

01:27:37,270 --> 01:27:36,800

all of a sudden they quit bouncing the

2338

01:27:39,030 --> 01:27:37,280

bed

2339

01:27:40,629 --> 01:27:39,040

and i start hearing them claw up into

2340

01:27:42,470 --> 01:27:40,639

the bed they i hear

2341

01:27:44,629 --> 01:27:42,480

i can hear the claw marks up underneath

2342

01:27:46,310 --> 01:27:44,639

the box springs i can hear them claw

2343

01:27:47,750 --> 01:27:46,320

i can feel them clawing the wood inside

2344

01:27:49,910 --> 01:27:47,760

the box rings

2345

01:27:51,350 --> 01:27:49,920

they they grabbed the wire that's

2346

01:27:52,550 --> 01:27:51,360

covered in the box springs and they

2347

01:27:53,750 --> 01:27:52,560

pulled on it hard enough that it

2348

01:27:55,590 --> 01:27:53,760

actually been

2349

01:27:57,350 --> 01:27:55,600

and that's pretty tough wire you know so

2350

01:27:58,149 --> 01:27:57,360

they had they pulled hard enough they

2351

01:28:00,310 --> 01:27:58,159

didn't bend it

2352

01:28:01,669 --> 01:28:00,320

on that box springs and they ripped it

2353

01:28:04,070 --> 01:28:01,679

open where they got up in it

2354

01:28:06,470 --> 01:28:04,080

you could see big scratch marks in the

2355

01:28:06,790 --> 01:28:06,480

wood i mean not like tiger claw shark

2356

01:28:09,270 --> 01:28:06,800

but

2357

01:28:11,590 --> 01:28:09,280

like big heavy scratch looks like

2358

01:28:14,629 --> 01:28:11,600

something strong you know with uh

2359

01:28:16,790 --> 01:28:14,639

had had drug their claws across it

2360

01:28:18,149 --> 01:28:16,800

and uh so and and i thought they were

2361

01:28:19,110 --> 01:28:18,159

coming up through the mattress to kill

2362

01:28:21,270 --> 01:28:19,120

me you know and

2363

01:28:22,390 --> 01:28:21,280

your first instant you know you fight or

2364

01:28:25,830 --> 01:28:22,400

flight and since

2365

01:28:28,310 --> 01:28:25,840

it wasn't a possibility to get to escape

2366

01:28:29,189 --> 01:28:28,320

you know i mean i was terrified long

2367

01:28:30,790 --> 01:28:29,199

enough

2368

01:28:32,310 --> 01:28:30,800

then i got started getting angry and i'm

2369

01:28:32,950 --> 01:28:32,320

like you know i'm going to lie for this

2370

01:28:35,590 --> 01:28:32,960

struggle

2371

01:28:37,189 --> 01:28:35,600

it's it's me or them and you know i

2372

01:28:38,149 --> 01:28:37,199

ain't i'm either going to die or i'm

2373

01:28:41,590 --> 01:28:38,159

going to

2374

01:28:44,550 --> 01:28:41,600

cell

2375

01:28:46,390 --> 01:28:44,560

so i i was like you know i got to do

2376

01:28:48,149 --> 01:28:46,400

something they're going to kill me so

2377

01:28:49,430 --> 01:28:48,159

i i hate this plan i was like i'm going

2378

01:28:51,270 --> 01:28:49,440

to jump up out of this bit i'm going to

2379

01:28:52,550 --> 01:28:51,280

grab this golf club in the corner

2380

01:28:53,910 --> 01:28:52,560

i'm going to grab an iron out of that

2381

01:28:55,669 --> 01:28:53,920

thing and i'm going to kill me some

2382

01:28:57,510 --> 01:28:55,679

dadgum aliens man

2383

01:28:59,669 --> 01:28:57,520

and that's the way it fixed me go down

2384

01:29:01,030 --> 01:28:59,679

so i tried to fight that force that was

2385

01:29:03,030 --> 01:29:01,040

homie and

2386

01:29:04,950 --> 01:29:03,040

man it's like the more effort i put out

2387

01:29:06,149 --> 01:29:04,960

the more force they used

2388

01:29:07,910 --> 01:29:06,159

and all of a sudden i could feel it

2389

01:29:09,510 --> 01:29:07,920

affecting my heart and my breathing it

2390

01:29:11,189 --> 01:29:09,520

was like i was fixing it was

2391

01:29:12,470 --> 01:29:11,199

i was fixing to die i felt like i was

2392

01:29:13,350 --> 01:29:12,480

fixing to have a heart attack right

2393

01:29:16,070 --> 01:29:13,360

there

2394

01:29:17,590 --> 01:29:16,080

and and i realized that i couldn't do it

2395

01:29:19,430 --> 01:29:17,600

i can't break free you know i'm pretty

2396

01:29:20,390 --> 01:29:19,440

much at their mercy you know so i quit

2397

01:29:21,830 --> 01:29:20,400

fighting it

2398

01:29:23,110 --> 01:29:21,840

and i just laid back and i thought my

2399

01:29:24,310 --> 01:29:23,120

god i'm just at the mercy there's

2400

01:29:27,189 --> 01:29:24,320

nothing i can do

2401

01:29:28,149 --> 01:29:27,199

all right my plan didn't work okay

2402

01:29:30,790 --> 01:29:28,159

ronnie

2403

01:29:32,470 --> 01:29:30,800

stay right there let's take our break

2404

01:29:33,669 --> 01:29:32,480

this is fade to black i am your host

2405

01:29:35,430 --> 01:29:33,679

jimmy church

2406

01:29:38,390 --> 01:29:35,440

our guest tonight ronnie dawson we're

2407

01:29:41,590 --> 01:29:38,400

talking about the 2009 and continuing

2408

01:29:43,510 --> 01:29:41,600

texas ufo oil field

2409

01:29:44,709 --> 01:29:43,520

incident i'm your host jimmy church this

2410

01:29:46,550 --> 01:29:44,719

is fade to black

2411

01:29:51,910 --> 01:29:46,560

stay with us more with ronnie after this

2412

01:30:02,470 --> 01:29:51,920

short break

2413

01:30:08,709 --> 01:30:05,590

way out here we listen to jimmy church

2414

01:30:10,550 --> 01:30:08,719

you're listening to fade to black

2415

01:30:11,750 --> 01:30:10,560

always on the edge of the hottest

2416

01:30:18,830 --> 01:30:11,760

alternative talk

2417

01:30:18,840 --> 01:30:30,629

kgraradio.com

2418

01:30:34,070 --> 01:30:32,709

do you want to be an official fate or

2419

01:30:36,709 --> 01:30:34,080

not of course you

2420

01:30:39,790 --> 01:30:36,719

do this is jimmy churchill fade to black

2421

01:30:42,229 --> 01:30:39,800

just go to our membership section at

2422

01:30:44,229 --> 01:30:42,239

jimmychurchradio.com

2423

01:30:46,070 --> 01:30:44,239

vader knots when you think about the

2424

01:30:47,990 --> 01:30:46,080

future of our country and where we're

2425

01:30:51,030 --> 01:30:48,000

headed do you wonder about the food

2426  
01:30:53,030 --> 01:30:51,040  
supply i do disruptions in the food

2427  
01:30:55,189 --> 01:30:53,040  
supply chain could be disastrous

2428  
01:30:57,430 --> 01:30:55,199  
and they usually occur with little

2429  
01:30:58,470 --> 01:30:57,440  
warning that's why the smartest thing

2430  
01:31:01,669 --> 01:30:58,480  
you can do today

2431  
01:31:03,990 --> 01:31:01,679  
is to stockpile emergency food water

2432  
01:31:05,110 --> 01:31:04,000  
and other essentials i personally

2433  
01:31:07,270 --> 01:31:05,120  
recommend my

2434  
01:31:09,750 --> 01:31:07,280  
patriot supply they're the nation's

2435  
01:31:12,070 --> 01:31:09,760  
largest emergency preparedness company

2436  
01:31:13,189 --> 01:31:12,080  
serving millions of customers for more

2437  
01:31:15,510 --> 01:31:13,199  
than a decade

2438  
01:31:18,149 --> 01:31:15,520

in fact they're the only source my

2439

01:31:21,350 --> 01:31:18,159

family trusts for our preparedness plan

2440

01:31:23,910 --> 01:31:21,360

you should too right now save 20

2441

01:31:24,950 --> 01:31:23,920

off a full four week supply of delicious

2442

01:31:28,229 --> 01:31:24,960

meals that provide

2443

01:31:31,350 --> 01:31:28,239

2 000 calories a day saving 20

2444

01:31:34,149 --> 01:31:31,360

helps too doesn't it especially now so

2445

01:31:34,790 --> 01:31:34,159

go to prepare with jimmy.com and get

2446

01:31:38,149 --> 01:31:34,800

ready

2447

01:31:39,430 --> 01:31:38,159

that's prepare with jimmy.com there's no

2448

01:31:42,709 --> 01:31:39,440

time to lose

2449

01:31:45,950 --> 01:31:42,719

do it now so you

2450

01:31:47,189 --> 01:31:45,960

love talk radio then you'll love

2451

01:31:50,390 --> 01:31:47,199

talkstreamlive.com

2452

01:31:52,070 --> 01:31:50,400

talk stream live is always on 24 7 with

2453

01:31:54,149 --> 01:31:52,080

the best streaming talk shows

2454

01:31:55,669 --> 01:31:54,159

find your favorite talkers and discover

2455

01:31:58,310 --> 01:31:55,679

some new ones it's free

2456

01:31:59,990 --> 01:31:58,320

readily available online or on mobile

2457

01:32:02,070 --> 01:32:00,000

with any smartphone or tablet

2458

01:32:04,790 --> 01:32:02,080

finding your favorite talk shows all in

2459

01:32:07,590 --> 01:32:04,800

one place has gotten a whole lot easier

2460

01:32:09,830 --> 01:32:07,600

just go to talkstreamlive.com be sure to

2461

01:32:13,270 --> 01:32:09,840

download the free apps from google play

2462

01:32:16,470 --> 01:32:13,280

or the itunes app store

2463

01:32:18,350 --> 01:32:16,480

you listen to us and we listen to you

2464

01:32:24,830 --> 01:32:18,360

and so does the cia

2465

01:32:28,550 --> 01:32:26,470

kgraradio.com

2466

01:32:33,270 --> 01:32:28,560

you are listening to fate to black with

2467

01:32:36,950 --> 01:32:35,830

hi i'm rhys evans you're listening to

2468

01:32:40,070 --> 01:32:36,960

jimmy church

2469

01:32:43,110 --> 01:32:40,080

this is revolution the revolution will

2470

01:32:56,980 --> 01:32:43,120

not be televised the revolution is on

2471

01:33:27,910 --> 01:33:18,620

[Music]

2472

01:33:31,189 --> 01:33:29,590

welcome back fade to black i am your

2473

01:33:33,790 --> 01:33:31,199

host jimmy church tonight our guest

2474

01:33:35,270 --> 01:33:33,800

ronnie dawson we're talking about the

2475

01:33:38,550 --> 01:33:35,280

2009

2476

01:33:39,990 --> 01:33:38,560

texas oil fields ufo incident lots to

2477

01:33:41,669 --> 01:33:40,000

get to

2478

01:33:44,950 --> 01:33:41,679

more with ronnie in just a second i want

2479

01:33:48,070 --> 01:33:44,960

to talk to you about virtual shield vpn

2480

01:33:50,470 --> 01:33:48,080

you need your own vpn today

2481

01:33:52,229 --> 01:33:50,480

more than ever you need your privacy you

2482

01:33:53,350 --> 01:33:52,239

need your search history kept to

2483

01:33:55,990 --> 01:33:53,360

yourself

2484

01:33:57,750 --> 01:33:56,000

you need your location private that is

2485

01:34:00,229 --> 01:33:57,760

what the world is today

2486

01:34:02,070 --> 01:34:00,239

you need to do what i do have a virtual

2487

01:34:04,470 --> 01:34:02,080

shield on all of your computers

2488

01:34:05,110 --> 01:34:04,480

it's really that simple it's all easy to

2489

01:34:08,870 --> 01:34:05,120

do

2490

01:34:10,550 --> 01:34:08,880

and you get uh a strict no log policy

2491

01:34:12,790 --> 01:34:10,560

that's it everything that you do it's

2492

01:34:15,270 --> 01:34:12,800

not logged your location

2493

01:34:16,709 --> 01:34:15,280

is kept it's a secret nobody knows

2494

01:34:20,470 --> 01:34:16,719

you're proud your search

2495

01:34:22,550 --> 01:34:20,480

hackers everything is now private for

2496

01:34:23,990 --> 01:34:22,560

you and it's all simple to do

2497

01:34:25,750 --> 01:34:24,000

click on the link in the video

2498

01:34:28,229 --> 01:34:25,760

description box below it's right there

2499

01:34:31,030 --> 01:34:28,239

virtual shield vpn click on it

2500

01:34:32,950 --> 01:34:31,040

virtual shield vpn for 50 off today you

2501  
01:34:34,790 --> 01:34:32,960  
can also type into your browser virtual

2502  
01:34:35,590 --> 01:34:34,800  
shield dot com forward slash fade to

2503  
01:34:37,669 --> 01:34:35,600  
black

2504  
01:34:39,830 --> 01:34:37,679  
it'll take you straight there virtual

2505  
01:34:43,590 --> 01:34:39,840  
shield for 50

2506  
01:34:46,870 --> 01:34:43,600  
off today get virtual shield vpn now

2507  
01:34:49,669 --> 01:34:46,880  
our guest tonight ronnie dawson

2508  
01:34:51,189 --> 01:34:49,679  
and uh ronnie um i'm gonna hold this up

2509  
01:34:52,550 --> 01:34:51,199  
to the camera look what i got i got

2510  
01:34:55,910 --> 01:34:52,560  
gifted this today

2511  
01:34:56,709 --> 01:34:55,920  
that is a fade to black thermos how cool

2512  
01:35:00,870 --> 01:34:56,719  
is that

2513  
01:35:04,390 --> 01:35:00,880

there you go ronnie how you doing

2514

01:35:05,270 --> 01:35:04,400

good good you know ronnie you're the

2515

01:35:08,149 --> 01:35:05,280

best

2516

01:35:09,590 --> 01:35:08,159

hanging out with you uh was one of the

2517

01:35:12,790 --> 01:35:09,600

coolest experiences

2518

01:35:15,430 --> 01:35:12,800

of my life and and uh you know eric

2519

01:35:17,030 --> 01:35:15,440

uh yeah went and stole one of the fade

2520

01:35:19,990 --> 01:35:17,040

to black t-shirts

2521

01:35:21,590 --> 01:35:20,000

and uh threw it over to you and and you

2522

01:35:22,870 --> 01:35:21,600

getting up on stage wearing that it was

2523

01:35:25,510 --> 01:35:22,880

just so cool it was just

2524

01:35:27,510 --> 01:35:25,520

awesome but uh you are one of the most

2525

01:35:31,270 --> 01:35:27,520

look man you're down to earth

2526

01:35:34,310 --> 01:35:31,280

your feet are on the and and you really

2527

01:35:36,550 --> 01:35:34,320

uh you really know how to uh

2528

01:35:37,590 --> 01:35:36,560

present it to us i mean i'm living it

2529

01:35:39,189 --> 01:35:37,600

i'm living it

2530

01:35:41,350 --> 01:35:39,199

so let's get to the mattress man let's

2531

01:35:44,070 --> 01:35:41,360

get back to the mattress

2532

01:35:45,430 --> 01:35:44,080

uh okay you you can't get off the

2533

01:35:47,830 --> 01:35:45,440

mattress you decide

2534

01:35:49,750 --> 01:35:47,840

uh to not fight you were hoping to kick

2535

01:35:53,189 --> 01:35:49,760

some alien butt

2536

01:35:56,229 --> 01:35:53,199

um what happens next

2537

01:35:58,310 --> 01:35:56,239

well you know they uh they quit clawing

2538

01:35:59,669 --> 01:35:58,320

at the mattress and i heard i'm hurt

2539

01:36:01,669 --> 01:35:59,679

moving around over there with a gun

2540

01:36:02,550 --> 01:36:01,679

cabinet i have a gun cabinet in the

2541

01:36:04,550 --> 01:36:02,560

bedroom and

2542

01:36:06,390 --> 01:36:04,560

and it's locked and inside that locked

2543

01:36:07,430 --> 01:36:06,400

gun cabinet is where the laser is being

2544

01:36:09,270 --> 01:36:07,440

kept

2545

01:36:10,950 --> 01:36:09,280

so i couldn't turn my head to look at

2546

01:36:12,629 --> 01:36:10,960

what they were doing over there but i

2547

01:36:13,669 --> 01:36:12,639

could hear the noise was coming from

2548

01:36:15,590 --> 01:36:13,679

over there and i think

2549

01:36:16,790 --> 01:36:15,600

i'm thinking yeah okay they're trying to

2550

01:36:18,790 --> 01:36:16,800

get to the laser

2551  
01:36:20,629 --> 01:36:18,800  
the gun cabinet's locked i'm going high

2552  
01:36:21,590 --> 01:36:20,639  
too bad for you that gun cabinet is

2553  
01:36:24,229 --> 01:36:21,600  
locked

2554  
01:36:25,189 --> 01:36:24,239  
and uh and so i heard a mess around over

2555  
01:36:26,790 --> 01:36:25,199  
there but i

2556  
01:36:28,790 --> 01:36:26,800  
didn't hear no glass breaks or anything

2557  
01:36:31,030 --> 01:36:28,800  
like that and then uh

2558  
01:36:32,950 --> 01:36:31,040  
and then all of a sudden it got real

2559  
01:36:33,750 --> 01:36:32,960  
quiet i couldn't hear anything and i'm

2560  
01:36:36,390 --> 01:36:33,760  
thinking well

2561  
01:36:37,189 --> 01:36:36,400  
are they what's going on now then all of

2562  
01:36:40,070 --> 01:36:37,199  
a sudden just

2563  
01:36:41,189 --> 01:36:40,080

out of the blue my body jumps up out of

2564

01:36:44,629 --> 01:36:41,199

the bed

2565

01:36:47,270 --> 01:36:44,639

i'm angry in a fit of rage and i'm and i

2566

01:36:48,870 --> 01:36:47,280

i say a cuss word and i grabbed the golf

2567

01:36:50,310 --> 01:36:48,880

club in the corner now i tried to do

2568

01:36:52,790 --> 01:36:50,320

this five minutes earlier

2569

01:36:54,470 --> 01:36:52,800

and couldn't pull it off right and now

2570

01:36:56,310 --> 01:36:54,480

i'm doing it without even telling myself

2571

01:36:58,390 --> 01:36:56,320

to do it it's like my body is just

2572

01:37:00,149 --> 01:36:58,400

acting on something i told it to do five

2573

01:37:01,910 --> 01:37:00,159

minutes earlier

2574

01:37:03,910 --> 01:37:01,920

and all of a sudden i'm sitting there

2575

01:37:05,270 --> 01:37:03,920

angry and pissed off and i'm holding

2576

01:37:07,990 --> 01:37:05,280

this golf club in my hand

2577

01:37:09,350 --> 01:37:08,000

and i'm thinking it's time to build an

2578

01:37:11,669 --> 01:37:09,360

alien hunt

2579

01:37:13,510 --> 01:37:11,679

and so i mean i started walking around

2580

01:37:15,109 --> 01:37:13,520

the house and i see that every cabinet

2581

01:37:16,709 --> 01:37:15,119

every drawer and the whole house had

2582

01:37:17,990 --> 01:37:16,719

been opened up now seeing the dishes

2583

01:37:19,350 --> 01:37:18,000

that have been knocked over and broke in

2584

01:37:21,350 --> 01:37:19,360

the kitchen i've seen the lamp knocked

2585

01:37:23,510 --> 01:37:21,360

over at the computer desk

2586

01:37:25,270 --> 01:37:23,520

and you know i'm seeing i'm checking all

2587

01:37:26,470 --> 01:37:25,280

the dark corners trying to find one of

2588

01:37:27,990 --> 01:37:26,480

these eddies and if i would have found

2589

01:37:31,750 --> 01:37:28,000

one i would have tried to kill him

2590

01:37:32,629 --> 01:37:31,760

uh because i i was very i was very angry

2591

01:37:35,750 --> 01:37:32,639

at this point

2592

01:37:37,189 --> 01:37:35,760

and uh and like at full range and i mean

2593

01:37:37,990 --> 01:37:37,199

i would have killed the thing if i could

2594

01:37:41,430 --> 01:37:38,000

have

2595

01:37:42,229 --> 01:37:41,440

and and then i came i went back to that

2596

01:37:44,310 --> 01:37:42,239

i thought well

2597

01:37:45,990 --> 01:37:44,320

you know i looked i couldn't find that

2598

01:37:46,390 --> 01:37:46,000

but i seen when they had pried the tent

2599

01:37:47,990 --> 01:37:46,400

up

2600

01:37:50,149 --> 01:37:48,000

that would cover the hole in the floor

2601  
01:37:51,750 --> 01:37:50,159  
in there and i'd put screws into the

2602  
01:37:53,189 --> 01:37:51,760  
wood floor they had pulled that thing

2603  
01:37:55,270 --> 01:37:53,199  
hard enough that they pulled the wood

2604  
01:37:57,510 --> 01:37:55,280  
screws right out of the wood

2605  
01:37:58,870 --> 01:37:57,520  
and they had bent this tin that i had

2606  
01:38:01,350 --> 01:37:58,880  
put over the and this stuff

2607  
01:38:01,990 --> 01:38:01,360  
this stuff is tough man i mean it's hard

2608  
01:38:03,990 --> 01:38:02,000  
to be in

2609  
01:38:05,669 --> 01:38:04,000  
and they bent it up and up that they

2610  
01:38:07,430 --> 01:38:05,679  
could escape to the same hole that they

2611  
01:38:10,070 --> 01:38:07,440  
must have came in

2612  
01:38:11,669 --> 01:38:10,080  
and i went back to the bedroom where the

2613  
01:38:13,590 --> 01:38:11,679

lady was being kept i thought

2614

01:38:15,030 --> 01:38:13,600

they got that laser and i went off in

2615

01:38:16,950 --> 01:38:15,040

there and

2616

01:38:19,030 --> 01:38:16,960

the good cabinet was open they had they

2617

01:38:20,950 --> 01:38:19,040

had gotten the gun cabinet open

2618

01:38:22,310 --> 01:38:20,960

and then i was really frustrated because

2619

01:38:24,070 --> 01:38:22,320

here i am walking around with a golf

2620

01:38:25,270 --> 01:38:24,080

club i got a loaded shotgun in there but

2621

01:38:26,550 --> 01:38:25,280

the reason i didn't grab the loaded

2622

01:38:28,470 --> 01:38:26,560

shotgun is because i would have had to

2623

01:38:30,790 --> 01:38:28,480

go in the living room to find the key to

2624

01:38:31,669 --> 01:38:30,800

open the thing and then go back in and

2625

01:38:34,709 --> 01:38:31,679

open it up

2626

01:38:36,709 --> 01:38:34,719

right right right right right so

2627

01:38:38,070 --> 01:38:36,719

there's a little shotgun right there you

2628

01:38:39,750 --> 01:38:38,080

know i could have had instead of this

2629

01:38:41,350 --> 01:38:39,760

dead guy i was walking around the house

2630

01:38:42,629 --> 01:38:41,360

half scared with the golf club wondering

2631

01:38:43,990 --> 01:38:42,639

if i could kill these things with the

2632

01:38:45,270 --> 01:38:44,000

golf club and then there's a lotus

2633

01:38:46,870 --> 01:38:45,280

shotgun right there

2634

01:38:48,950 --> 01:38:46,880

well i thought well the laser was gone

2635

01:38:50,709 --> 01:38:48,960

they had to have gotten the laser but

2636

01:38:52,470 --> 01:38:50,719

i looked in there to my surprise the

2637

01:38:54,149 --> 01:38:52,480

laser was still in this case and they

2638

01:38:55,830 --> 01:38:54,159

hadn't gotten it

2639

01:38:57,830 --> 01:38:55,840

they didn't take it i don't know if they

2640

01:38:59,830 --> 01:38:57,840

found it i don't know if they

2641

01:39:01,430 --> 01:38:59,840

look at it or did whatever they did to

2642

01:39:03,430 --> 01:39:01,440

it or maybe they didn't

2643

01:39:05,510 --> 01:39:03,440

didn't find it i don't know they had

2644

01:39:07,669 --> 01:39:05,520

certainly unlocked that gun cabinet

2645

01:39:09,430 --> 01:39:07,679

because it was locked on the bottom and

2646

01:39:10,470 --> 01:39:09,440

the top and they had to unlock both of

2647

01:39:13,430 --> 01:39:10,480

them

2648

01:39:16,070 --> 01:39:13,440

and the laser was still there so so once

2649

01:39:18,629 --> 01:39:16,080

again i had to patch the hole back up

2650

01:39:19,270 --> 01:39:18,639

in the floor so the cat didn't get out

2651

01:39:20,790 --> 01:39:19,280

and uh

2652

01:39:22,149 --> 01:39:20,800

i couldn't sleep after that of course

2653

01:39:23,430 --> 01:39:22,159

you go through something like that man i

2654

01:39:24,950 --> 01:39:23,440

couldn't sleep a wink

2655

01:39:26,870 --> 01:39:24,960

right until there was no sleep that

2656

01:39:27,270 --> 01:39:26,880

night i got on the internet started

2657

01:39:28,950 --> 01:39:27,280

looking

2658

01:39:30,390 --> 01:39:28,960

for the little creatures that i'd seen

2659

01:39:31,990 --> 01:39:30,400

standing in the doorway

2660

01:39:33,510 --> 01:39:32,000

you know see if anybody else hasn't seen

2661

01:39:35,430 --> 01:39:33,520

anything like that so that's

2662

01:39:37,030 --> 01:39:35,440

that's how i speak the rest of my life

2663

01:39:38,629 --> 01:39:37,040

tonight was on the internet looking to

2664

01:39:40,070 --> 01:39:38,639

see if i found the creature that looked

2665

01:39:43,669 --> 01:39:40,080

like that

2666

01:39:44,390 --> 01:39:43,679

you know now i i i i don't know if i

2667

01:39:48,070 --> 01:39:44,400

missed it

2668

01:39:51,030 --> 01:39:48,080

when he stood up uh from all fours right

2669

01:39:52,709 --> 01:39:51,040

onto two legs how tall was he at that

2670

01:39:54,870 --> 01:39:52,719

point

2671

01:39:55,910 --> 01:39:54,880

i want to say he he's probably about 18

2672

01:39:57,990 --> 01:39:55,920

inches just

2673

01:39:59,669 --> 01:39:58,000

less than two feet tall just a tiny

2674

01:40:02,790 --> 01:39:59,679

little guy

2675

01:40:06,070 --> 01:40:02,800

yeah tiny little tie but amazingly fast

2676

01:40:07,830 --> 01:40:06,080

amazingly strong i mean just when

2677

01:40:10,870 --> 01:40:07,840

they move so fast that your eyes can't

2678

01:40:13,590 --> 01:40:10,880

even focus i mean all you see is a burr

2679

01:40:15,270 --> 01:40:13,600

i mean i could i've seen several of them

2680

01:40:17,350 --> 01:40:15,280

run by the doorway

2681

01:40:19,430 --> 01:40:17,360

and all i could see was just a blur a

2682

01:40:21,109 --> 01:40:19,440

streak of brown go by

2683

01:40:23,270 --> 01:40:21,119

and and that one i wouldn't have seen

2684

01:40:24,149 --> 01:40:23,280

him i've seen a i see the streak of blur

2685

01:40:25,830 --> 01:40:24,159

and then it

2686

01:40:28,550 --> 01:40:25,840

when he stopped all of a sudden i could

2687

01:40:33,590 --> 01:40:28,560

see him as clean as day

2688

01:40:39,910 --> 01:40:33,600

so we'll call this incident number four

2689

01:40:45,669 --> 01:40:43,830

ronnie did i lose you he was his eyes

2690

01:40:47,750 --> 01:40:45,679

would have been huge eyes but

2691

01:40:48,950 --> 01:40:47,760

he was squinting so bad like a little

2692

01:40:51,510 --> 01:40:48,960

bit of light in the room

2693

01:40:53,990 --> 01:40:51,520

was hurting his eyes okay back up back

2694

01:40:56,470 --> 01:40:54,000

up i missed the first part

2695

01:41:00,790 --> 01:40:56,480

so i asked uh i said this is incident

2696

01:41:06,470 --> 01:41:04,629

okay there's a so i can sit up i

2697

01:41:08,709 --> 01:41:06,480

i patch the hole back up so the cake the

2698

01:41:10,790 --> 01:41:08,719

house the cat can't get back out

2699

01:41:12,229 --> 01:41:10,800

and i don't know if i you know i can't

2700

01:41:13,830 --> 01:41:12,239

find these things anywhere but the next

2701

01:41:15,270 --> 01:41:13,840

day i called my buddy owl open

2702

01:41:17,189 --> 01:41:15,280

and i like man i can't live in this

2703

01:41:18,870 --> 01:41:17,199

house without thinking these things

2704

01:41:19,669 --> 01:41:18,880

might be nested up underneath the house

2705

01:41:22,470 --> 01:41:19,679

so

2706

01:41:23,109 --> 01:41:22,480

the next day i had allen come over i had

2707

01:41:29,910 --> 01:41:23,119

i had a

2708

01:41:31,510 --> 01:41:29,920

and leave my house i checked the dark

2709

01:41:33,109 --> 01:41:31,520

spots up underneath the house

2710

01:41:35,350 --> 01:41:33,119

to make sure these things weren't nested

2711

01:41:37,350 --> 01:41:35,360

up underneath there or i would never get

2712

01:41:38,310 --> 01:41:37,360

another moment of peace sleeping in this

2713

01:41:40,310 --> 01:41:38,320

house not

2714

01:41:41,750 --> 01:41:40,320

you know if i hadn't crawled underneath

2715

01:41:44,149 --> 01:41:41,760

there and checked it out

2716

01:41:45,189 --> 01:41:44,159

because they had retreated up underneath

2717

01:41:46,790 --> 01:41:45,199

the house and i want to make sure they

2718

01:41:49,430 --> 01:41:46,800

weren't still up underneath there

2719

01:41:50,870 --> 01:41:49,440

and my buddy stayed watch outside i

2720

01:41:52,390 --> 01:41:50,880

crawled around underneath the house and

2721

01:41:54,229 --> 01:41:52,400

i found where they they had dug the

2722

01:41:55,750 --> 01:41:54,239

where they had clawed at the wood to

2723

01:41:57,669 --> 01:41:55,760

make the hole and

2724

01:41:59,270 --> 01:41:57,679

and uh and like i said the only thing

2725

01:41:59,669 --> 01:41:59,280

that was really missing was that i had

2726

01:42:03,030 --> 01:41:59,679

thrown

2727

01:42:04,550 --> 01:42:03,040

several big bags of mothballs up

2728

01:42:06,229 --> 01:42:04,560

underneath the house

2729

01:42:07,830 --> 01:42:06,239

at one point that i bought at a garage

2730

01:42:08,310 --> 01:42:07,840

sale and i couldn't find any of those

2731

01:42:09,430 --> 01:42:08,320

things

2732

01:42:10,870 --> 01:42:09,440

none of that i don't know if they

2733

01:42:12,070 --> 01:42:10,880

dissolve maybe they've gotten wet and

2734

01:42:13,910 --> 01:42:12,080

dissolved and there's something

2735

01:42:14,229 --> 01:42:13,920

explainable to do with them i don't know

2736

01:42:15,669 --> 01:42:14,239

but

2737

01:42:17,990 --> 01:42:15,679

i figured there would have been some

2738

01:42:20,870 --> 01:42:18,000

thoughts up underneath there and i did

2739

01:42:23,270 --> 01:42:20,880

not see not one mop box underneath here

2740

01:42:24,950 --> 01:42:23,280

so that's the only thing that i could

2741

01:42:26,709 --> 01:42:24,960

see that was missing was

2742

01:42:29,189 --> 01:42:26,719

the mothballs up underneath the house it

2743

01:42:31,189 --> 01:42:29,199

seemed to disappear

2744

01:42:32,550 --> 01:42:31,199

but it could be it could be explained or

2745

01:42:33,030 --> 01:42:32,560

they could have gotten wet in the zone

2746

01:42:34,950 --> 01:42:33,040

you know

2747

01:42:36,390 --> 01:42:34,960

i don't know for a fact e.t took them

2748

01:42:38,070 --> 01:42:36,400

but i know uh

2749

01:42:39,830 --> 01:42:38,080

for a fact i i checked underneath the

2750

01:42:42,550 --> 01:42:39,840

house it was scary and i did it

2751  
01:42:44,790 --> 01:42:42,560  
and i come crawling out from underneath

2752  
01:42:47,109 --> 01:42:44,800  
there and blocked the hole back up and

2753  
01:42:48,790 --> 01:42:47,119  
and uh i did not find anything up

2754  
01:42:52,310 --> 01:42:48,800  
underneath the house so

2755  
01:42:55,590 --> 01:42:52,320  
yeah and all of this is in like a two to

2756  
01:43:01,669 --> 01:42:58,950  
now it's this was a this was a

2757  
01:43:03,189 --> 01:43:01,679  
it was actually in 2010 when the the

2758  
01:43:04,950 --> 01:43:03,199  
alien home invasion occurred

2759  
01:43:08,790 --> 01:43:04,960  
so it's been a good amount of time they

2760  
01:43:10,709 --> 01:43:08,800  
went by yeah the alien home invasion

2761  
01:43:12,629 --> 01:43:10,719  
yeah but it was it was the next night

2762  
01:43:14,390 --> 01:43:12,639  
from the laser when we shot the laser

2763  
01:43:15,990 --> 01:43:14,400

right right right we shot the laser at

2764

01:43:19,350 --> 01:43:16,000

the ufo yeah it was

2765

01:43:22,390 --> 01:43:19,360

it was i think february of 2010 march of

2766

01:43:23,510 --> 01:43:22,400

2010 right around there and uh it was

2767

01:43:25,750 --> 01:43:23,520

like the next night

2768

01:43:26,550 --> 01:43:25,760

yeah that the alien home invasion

2769

01:43:28,310 --> 01:43:26,560

occurred

2770

01:43:30,470 --> 01:43:28,320

after we shot the laser at the dagum

2771

01:43:31,910 --> 01:43:30,480

thing so now

2772

01:43:35,510 --> 01:43:31,920

yeah go ahead go ahead i was going to

2773

01:43:37,270 --> 01:43:35,520

say what was the next incident

2774

01:43:39,109 --> 01:43:37,280

the next incident was uh the coleman

2775

01:43:41,109 --> 01:43:39,119

texas siding

2776

01:43:42,870 --> 01:43:41,119

i was gone a solid year and not seen

2777

01:43:44,390 --> 01:43:42,880

anything i hadn't seen the lights hadn't

2778

01:43:47,030 --> 01:43:44,400

seen no e.t

2779

01:43:47,430 --> 01:43:47,040

and as scary as that was man i was like

2780

01:43:48,870 --> 01:43:47,440

man

2781

01:43:50,470 --> 01:43:48,880

you know as scary as that was i was like

2782

01:43:51,669 --> 01:43:50,480

man i guess i'll never see anything like

2783

01:43:54,550 --> 01:43:51,679

that again you know and

2784

01:43:54,950 --> 01:43:54,560

maybe i don't really want to but uh i

2785

01:43:57,510 --> 01:43:54,960

mean

2786

01:43:58,470 --> 01:43:57,520

it was completely quiet nothing nothing

2787

01:44:02,149 --> 01:43:58,480

i ain't

2788

01:44:05,350 --> 01:44:02,159

seen anything for a year a solid year

2789

01:44:06,229 --> 01:44:05,360

and i was working at night and i was

2790

01:44:08,629 --> 01:44:06,239

down that

2791

01:44:09,590 --> 01:44:08,639

down just outside of coleman texas in a

2792

01:44:12,149 --> 01:44:09,600

little community

2793

01:44:13,750 --> 01:44:12,159

a farming community called echo texas

2794

01:44:14,550 --> 01:44:13,760

it's about 10 miles away from coleman

2795

01:44:20,390 --> 01:44:14,560

texas

2796

01:44:22,790 --> 01:44:20,400

i was working nice down there and i i

2797

01:44:24,550 --> 01:44:22,800

was pulled up on this uh

2798

01:44:26,790 --> 01:44:24,560

oilfield lease to get a load of crude

2799

01:44:28,070 --> 01:44:26,800

oil haul back to the station and

2800

01:44:29,990 --> 01:44:28,080

i pulled up on this lease and all of a

2801  
01:44:32,310 --> 01:44:30,000  
sudden there was a crap uh

2802  
01:44:33,990 --> 01:44:32,320  
on the ground over there three lights it

2803  
01:44:36,149 --> 01:44:34,000  
was bluish white light

2804  
01:44:37,189 --> 01:44:36,159  
shining out of this craft and they rose

2805  
01:44:39,189 --> 01:44:37,199  
up

2806  
01:44:40,870 --> 01:44:39,199  
uh over the mesquite trees which was key

2807  
01:44:42,470 --> 01:44:40,880  
trees at 15 20 feet tall

2808  
01:44:44,149 --> 01:44:42,480  
and it i mean it was on the ground it

2809  
01:44:44,550 --> 01:44:44,159  
lifted up and it was fixing to be coming

2810  
01:44:48,070 --> 01:44:44,560  
right

2811  
01:44:50,149 --> 01:44:48,080  
my truck and so i'm

2812  
01:44:51,910 --> 01:44:50,159  
hanging out the window up to the waist

2813  
01:44:53,510 --> 01:44:51,920

trying to get my phone open up so i can

2814

01:44:56,390 --> 01:44:53,520

get a picture of this thing

2815

01:44:58,149 --> 01:44:56,400

and also the lights just blink out and

2816

01:44:59,990 --> 01:44:58,159

uh so i didn't get a picture of it

2817

01:45:01,750 --> 01:45:00,000

and i was and i had a feeling that they

2818

01:45:02,629 --> 01:45:01,760

didn't leave they're just they moved

2819

01:45:05,189 --> 01:45:02,639

move somewhere

2820

01:45:06,709 --> 01:45:05,199

a little bit later they came on about a

2821

01:45:07,990 --> 01:45:06,719

hundred yards away from me out of the

2822

01:45:09,270 --> 01:45:08,000

field and i thought yeah they're just

2823

01:45:10,709 --> 01:45:09,280

still out there they didn't leave

2824

01:45:13,510 --> 01:45:10,719

they're still there

2825

01:45:15,030 --> 01:45:13,520

and so i finally i i got some pictures

2826

01:45:15,430 --> 01:45:15,040

of it i was excited man i was feeling

2827

01:45:17,270 --> 01:45:15,440

like

2828

01:45:18,629 --> 01:45:17,280

i was feeling my camera full of pictures

2829

01:45:20,390 --> 01:45:18,639

you know every time i like to come on

2830

01:45:22,070 --> 01:45:20,400

man i just have a picture you know i

2831

01:45:22,870 --> 01:45:22,080

regretted it later because i needed the

2832

01:45:25,350 --> 01:45:22,880

memory

2833

01:45:27,030 --> 01:45:25,360

to catch some more amazing stuff but i

2834

01:45:28,070 --> 01:45:27,040

was just so excited to catch something

2835

01:45:29,590 --> 01:45:28,080

finally

2836

01:45:32,629 --> 01:45:29,600

that i would just take i was snapping

2837

01:45:34,950 --> 01:45:32,639

away you know i was snapping away

2838

01:45:36,950 --> 01:45:34,960

and uh and the camera that i had was

2839

01:45:39,990 --> 01:45:36,960

like it was a motorola tundra

2840

01:45:42,229 --> 01:45:40,000

it was a flip phone in uh in 2011

2841

01:45:44,229 --> 01:45:42,239

and it had it they had the video

2842

01:45:45,350 --> 01:45:44,239

capabilities back then it was one of the

2843

01:45:46,870 --> 01:45:45,360

one of the first phones there's a

2844

01:45:48,470 --> 01:45:46,880

military-grade phone that had video

2845

01:45:50,390 --> 01:45:48,480

capabilities and i was like man you know

2846

01:45:52,870 --> 01:45:50,400

if i could catch something on video

2847

01:45:55,030 --> 01:45:52,880

that'd be even better right so but this

2848

01:45:56,790 --> 01:45:55,040

thing this craft is appearing out there

2849

01:45:58,070 --> 01:45:56,800

over the field about 100 yards away so

2850

01:46:00,950 --> 01:45:58,080

i'm catching some still

2851  
01:46:01,590 --> 01:46:00,960  
some pictures of it and then the thing

2852  
01:46:03,750 --> 01:46:01,600  
kind of

2853  
01:46:05,430 --> 01:46:03,760  
it backed off and then the last one out

2854  
01:46:07,189 --> 01:46:05,440  
on it

2855  
01:46:08,790 --> 01:46:07,199  
and then all of a sudden the lights came

2856  
01:46:10,229 --> 01:46:08,800  
back on it now this time it's sitting on

2857  
01:46:11,750 --> 01:46:10,239  
the ground again and it

2858  
01:46:14,149 --> 01:46:11,760  
it's probably a quarter mile away from

2859  
01:46:15,990 --> 01:46:14,159  
me but i'm thinking well maybe if i can

2860  
01:46:17,750 --> 01:46:16,000  
if i can record a video of this thing i

2861  
01:46:19,270 --> 01:46:17,760  
can zoom in and see something

2862  
01:46:20,870 --> 01:46:19,280  
where that i can't see what the naked

2863  
01:46:21,350 --> 01:46:20,880

happens this is so i started recording

2864

01:46:24,390 --> 01:46:21,360

it

2865

01:46:27,189 --> 01:46:24,400

recording this thing this thing

2866

01:46:27,510 --> 01:46:27,199

leapfrogged about i'd say 200 yards it

2867

01:46:32,629 --> 01:46:27,520

just

2868

01:46:36,550 --> 01:46:32,639

up over the trees and down again

2869

01:46:38,550 --> 01:46:36,560

to to the ground again 200 yards away

2870

01:46:40,390 --> 01:46:38,560

and and the lights never went out i mean

2871

01:46:42,229 --> 01:46:40,400

it leap frog it sat there for a couple

2872

01:46:43,350 --> 01:46:42,239

of seconds and then the thing shot up in

2873

01:46:46,310 --> 01:46:43,360

the air

2874

01:46:48,470 --> 01:46:46,320

and and and it was lights that were

2875

01:46:50,550 --> 01:46:48,480

yellow and red and green and blue

2876  
01:46:51,990 --> 01:46:50,560  
and it probably traveled it traveled

2877  
01:46:54,470 --> 01:46:52,000  
about a mile

2878  
01:46:55,990 --> 01:46:54,480  
in like two seconds and i got all of

2879  
01:46:58,070 --> 01:46:56,000  
that on video

2880  
01:47:00,229 --> 01:46:58,080  
you know and i thought my god i just got

2881  
01:47:00,870 --> 01:47:00,239  
just got i caught all that on video this

2882  
01:47:02,709 --> 01:47:00,880  
thing

2883  
01:47:04,709 --> 01:47:02,719  
because you know i've i've played with

2884  
01:47:06,870 --> 01:47:04,719  
hobby rockets and i know the fastest

2885  
01:47:08,310 --> 01:47:06,880  
the fastest most powerful rocket i got

2886  
01:47:09,270 --> 01:47:08,320  
could travel a mile in about three

2887  
01:47:11,109 --> 01:47:09,280  
seconds

2888  
01:47:12,629 --> 01:47:11,119

so it's not even near as fast as this

2889

01:47:13,750 --> 01:47:12,639

thing was traveling man whatever this

2890

01:47:17,189 --> 01:47:13,760

this thing took off

2891

01:47:19,430 --> 01:47:17,199

i mean it was it was gone and

2892

01:47:21,109 --> 01:47:19,440

and i actually caught it on on the video

2893

01:47:22,790 --> 01:47:21,119

and i was like oh that's awesome there

2894

01:47:25,189 --> 01:47:22,800

man that's going to be a great one

2895

01:47:26,550 --> 01:47:25,199

so anyway this thing it sits there for a

2896

01:47:28,070 --> 01:47:26,560

minute then the lights go out again

2897

01:47:29,990 --> 01:47:28,080

and then all of a sudden here it lasts

2898

01:47:31,750 --> 01:47:30,000

come on again it's not overfilled still

2899

01:47:32,870 --> 01:47:31,760

about 100 yards away from me

2900

01:47:34,870 --> 01:47:32,880

and i'm sitting there and i catch

2901

01:47:38,390 --> 01:47:34,880

another picture of it and

2902

01:47:41,270 --> 01:47:38,400

then the thing starts moving towards me

2903

01:47:42,870 --> 01:47:41,280

now i'm going okay but you know i wasn't

2904

01:47:45,189 --> 01:47:42,880

expecting this thing to be moving

2905

01:47:46,629 --> 01:47:45,199

and my truck is out here my i got all

2906

01:47:48,790 --> 01:47:46,639

the lights on my truck

2907

01:47:51,109 --> 01:47:48,800

it slid up like a carnival out there at

2908

01:47:51,910 --> 01:47:51,119

night man there's this lights all around

2909

01:47:53,430 --> 01:47:51,920

that truck

2910

01:47:54,950 --> 01:47:53,440

and this thing is just coming straight

2911

01:47:56,470 --> 01:47:54,960

at us

2912

01:47:57,830 --> 01:47:56,480

and i mean it's coming straight at me

2913

01:47:59,910 --> 01:47:57,840

and i was just sitting there going oh

2914

01:48:02,790 --> 01:47:59,920

crap you know what do you do when e.t is

2915

01:48:04,550 --> 01:48:02,800

getting too close all of a sudden i'm

2916

01:48:06,229 --> 01:48:04,560

sitting here and

2917

01:48:07,830 --> 01:48:06,239

and there's this red light underneath

2918

01:48:09,030 --> 01:48:07,840

this thing and it's almost like grease

2919

01:48:11,350 --> 01:48:09,040

smearred on glass

2920

01:48:12,470 --> 01:48:11,360

i mean there was no light source just

2921

01:48:14,310 --> 01:48:12,480

this red

2922

01:48:15,510 --> 01:48:14,320

stretchy light that was glowing like

2923

01:48:17,910 --> 01:48:15,520

taffy right

2924

01:48:19,750 --> 01:48:17,920

and i thought that is so odd i keep

2925

01:48:21,109 --> 01:48:19,760

wiping my eye maybe my eyes are tearing

2926

01:48:22,950 --> 01:48:21,119

up because i need to blink so i was

2927

01:48:25,030 --> 01:48:22,960

wiping my eyes and it still

2928

01:48:26,950 --> 01:48:25,040

looked the same it was like light that

2929

01:48:28,629 --> 01:48:26,960

was being stretched

2930

01:48:30,310 --> 01:48:28,639

and and i was sitting there focused on

2931

01:48:32,709 --> 01:48:30,320

this light and there was a white

2932

01:48:33,750 --> 01:48:32,719

bluish white light with it it was like

2933

01:48:36,149 --> 01:48:33,760

coming from

2934

01:48:37,109 --> 01:48:36,159

a compartment underneath the craft it

2935

01:48:39,430 --> 01:48:37,119

seemed

2936

01:48:40,229 --> 01:48:39,440

and then all of a sudden i looked up and

2937

01:48:42,390 --> 01:48:40,239

realized that

2938

01:48:43,669 --> 01:48:42,400

the edge of the disc is actually moving

2939

01:48:45,750 --> 01:48:43,679

over me and i can see

2940

01:48:47,669 --> 01:48:45,760

that it's a disc shape and it's blocking

2941

01:48:50,950 --> 01:48:47,679

out the stars in the sky

2942

01:48:54,709 --> 01:48:50,960

as it's approaching me and and when i

2943

01:48:56,229 --> 01:48:54,719

seen how close edges that this was to me

2944

01:48:57,910 --> 01:48:56,239

i guess i went into shock or something

2945

01:49:00,390 --> 01:48:57,920

man my knees started shaking

2946

01:49:01,990 --> 01:49:00,400

i mean i couldn't hardly walk man i mean

2947

01:49:03,189 --> 01:49:02,000

i was like my brain was telling me okay

2948

01:49:04,870 --> 01:49:03,199

it's time to run

2949

01:49:06,310 --> 01:49:04,880

you know but my legs weren't cooperating

2950

01:49:09,430 --> 01:49:06,320

man there's all i could do to

2951

01:49:10,550 --> 01:49:09,440

go down in stairs and i went down the

2952

01:49:11,990 --> 01:49:10,560

stairs i was hiding down there

2953

01:49:14,470 --> 01:49:12,000

underneath the battery and then i

2954

01:49:16,149 --> 01:49:14,480

i shut the oil field valve on the tank

2955

01:49:17,350 --> 01:49:16,159

stopped the loading process and i looked

2956

01:49:19,430 --> 01:49:17,360

up the tank this

2957

01:49:20,709 --> 01:49:19,440

edge of this disc crashes right over the

2958

01:49:23,270 --> 01:49:20,719

top of me probably

2959

01:49:24,950 --> 01:49:23,280

it's probably like 30 40 feet up

2960

01:49:26,390 --> 01:49:24,960

straight over my head

2961

01:49:28,149 --> 01:49:26,400

and and then i'm sitting there going oh

2962

01:49:30,229 --> 01:49:28,159

my god you know if it take i've been

2963

01:49:31,669 --> 01:49:30,239

sucking on this tank and sucked oxygen

2964

01:49:34,229 --> 01:49:31,679

into it this thing is incredibly

2965

01:49:36,070 --> 01:49:34,239

explosive at this point i mean one

2966

01:49:37,510 --> 01:49:36,080

one static spark inside that tank and

2967

01:49:38,310 --> 01:49:37,520

this whole place is going to go up like

2968

01:49:40,070 --> 01:49:38,320

a bomb

2969

01:49:42,149 --> 01:49:40,080

right so i'm realizing now that there's

2970

01:49:44,950 --> 01:49:42,159

a danger of this thing blowing up so i i

2971

01:49:46,390 --> 01:49:44,960

decided i really i wanted to run but my

2972

01:49:48,229 --> 01:49:46,400

my knees are still shaking so bad i

2973

01:49:49,669 --> 01:49:48,239

could just barely pull off a walk so i

2974

01:49:51,669 --> 01:49:49,679

walked over behind this oil field

2975

01:49:53,270 --> 01:49:51,679

separator and it's a little waste from

2976

01:49:55,109 --> 01:49:53,280

the tanks and i was hiding

2977

01:49:56,470 --> 01:49:55,119

and looking up at the craft and all of a

2978

01:49:59,270 --> 01:49:56,480

sudden this the big

2979

01:50:01,510 --> 01:49:59,280

white uh bluish light came on inside

2980

01:50:03,189 --> 01:50:01,520

this compartment underneath the disc

2981

01:50:05,189 --> 01:50:03,199

and you can see something like head and

2982

01:50:08,229 --> 01:50:05,199

shoulders looking out

2983

01:50:10,229 --> 01:50:08,239

looking out of it and and i've seen that

2984

01:50:10,550 --> 01:50:10,239

i thought oh my god man that is like

2985

01:50:14,550 --> 01:50:10,560

that

2986

01:50:16,870 --> 01:50:14,560

at looking out the thing at me

2987

01:50:18,070 --> 01:50:16,880

and i i had that camera and i leaned

2988

01:50:20,070 --> 01:50:18,080

around the edge of that separate and i

2989

01:50:21,990 --> 01:50:20,080

snapped one picture of it

2990

01:50:23,669 --> 01:50:22,000

and then i i went back into my hiding

2991

01:50:23,990 --> 01:50:23,679

spot and i looked around i seen how dark

2992

01:50:25,990 --> 01:50:24,000

it was

2993

01:50:27,350 --> 01:50:26,000

right now and i just i tell you what i

2994

01:50:28,709 --> 01:50:27,360

was just getting ready for something

2995

01:50:30,229 --> 01:50:28,719

with long slimy hands

2996

01:50:32,950 --> 01:50:30,239

come rushing at me from the dark man i

2997

01:50:34,390 --> 01:50:32,960

just knew and i i already made plans i

2998

01:50:34,790 --> 01:50:34,400

was like i'm gonna throw the phone you

2999

01:50:36,790 --> 01:50:34,800

know

3000

01:50:37,990 --> 01:50:36,800

if i see anything i'm just gonna chunk

3001  
01:50:40,870 --> 01:50:38,000  
the phone that way

3002  
01:50:42,390 --> 01:50:40,880  
somebody have a clue what happened to me

3003  
01:50:44,229 --> 01:50:42,400  
i had a real fear that i

3004  
01:50:45,750 --> 01:50:44,239  
wasn't going to be going home this night

3005  
01:50:48,470 --> 01:50:45,760  
you know that it was

3006  
01:50:48,870 --> 01:50:48,480  
it was a this is actually you know it's

3007  
01:50:52,550 --> 01:50:48,880  
fun

3008  
01:50:55,510 --> 01:50:52,560  
living it and this is living it

3009  
01:50:56,310 --> 01:50:55,520  
yeah now ronnie i've seen some of these

3010  
01:51:00,149 --> 01:50:56,320  
images

3011  
01:51:03,910 --> 01:51:00,159  
of uh the the taffy red light

3012  
01:51:07,510 --> 01:51:03,920  
and uh what appears to me to be a disc

3013  
01:51:09,669 --> 01:51:07,520

shaped craft uh surrounded by light

3014

01:51:12,149 --> 01:51:09,679

were those images that i've seen were

3015

01:51:13,830 --> 01:51:12,159

they from this night

3016

01:51:15,669 --> 01:51:13,840

yeah that's from that night that that's

3017

01:51:19,350 --> 01:51:15,679

a it's a pretty good picture

3018

01:51:21,270 --> 01:51:19,360

no it's a great cotton yeah

3019

01:51:22,550 --> 01:51:21,280

i mean i've had people say oh yeah

3020

01:51:23,830 --> 01:51:22,560

they've seen the red stretchy light and

3021

01:51:25,430 --> 01:51:23,840

they said the picture was just out of

3022

01:51:27,030 --> 01:51:25,440

focus and i'm going no it ain't man you

3023

01:51:27,990 --> 01:51:27,040

can see the edge of the desk clearly you

3024

01:51:30,790 --> 01:51:28,000

can see that

3025

01:51:31,510 --> 01:51:30,800

you can see the porthole window seal of

3026

01:51:34,070 --> 01:51:31,520

the opening

3027

01:51:35,430 --> 01:51:34,080

as clear as daylight and you can see

3028

01:51:36,629 --> 01:51:35,440

something staring out hitting the

3029

01:51:39,030 --> 01:51:36,639

shoulders of it

3030

01:51:39,750 --> 01:51:39,040

and and you can see that the light looks

3031

01:51:41,270 --> 01:51:39,760

just like

3032

01:51:42,790 --> 01:51:41,280

with the naked eyes it does in the

3033

01:51:45,669 --> 01:51:42,800

picture and uh

3034

01:51:46,550 --> 01:51:45,679

and there's there's no doubt to me that

3035

01:51:49,830 --> 01:51:46,560

this is e.t

3036

01:51:51,910 --> 01:51:49,840

staring at me from this window and

3037

01:51:53,189 --> 01:51:51,920

and uh and i found out later on that

3038

01:51:54,629 --> 01:51:53,199

picture that i took

3039

01:51:57,910 --> 01:51:54,639

this is the same ep that's going to

3040

01:51:59,430 --> 01:51:57,920

reappear in in august of 2017

3041

01:52:01,510 --> 01:51:59,440

and they're going to pay me a visit at

3042

01:52:03,830 --> 01:52:01,520

home and this is the alien in that

3043

01:52:06,149 --> 01:52:03,840

porthole window is the same one that

3044

01:52:07,109 --> 01:52:06,159

that that that i'm going to encounter in

3045

01:52:09,270 --> 01:52:07,119

2017

3046

01:52:11,109 --> 01:52:09,280

so and now how does this suspension well

3047

01:52:11,430 --> 01:52:11,119

we'll come back to that after the break

3048

01:52:15,189 --> 01:52:11,440

uh

3049

01:52:18,790 --> 01:52:15,199

2017. how did this how did you get away

3050

01:52:20,229 --> 01:52:18,800

what what happened okay so

3051  
01:52:21,990 --> 01:52:20,239  
you know i'm thinking i'm going away or

3052  
01:52:23,350 --> 01:52:22,000  
something just to come rushing at me

3053  
01:52:25,669 --> 01:52:23,360  
well finally this thing just starts

3054  
01:52:27,030 --> 01:52:25,679  
backing away and i and man i never felt

3055  
01:52:28,629 --> 01:52:27,040  
so relieved my whole life to see this

3056  
01:52:30,390 --> 01:52:28,639  
thing moving away from me

3057  
01:52:31,990 --> 01:52:30,400  
and it starts moving back out over the

3058  
01:52:34,790 --> 01:52:32,000  
field from where it came

3059  
01:52:36,470 --> 01:52:34,800  
and it backed off out there about 100

3060  
01:52:38,709 --> 01:52:36,480  
200 yards and then all of a sudden

3061  
01:52:40,470 --> 01:52:38,719  
all the lights went out on it and i

3062  
01:52:42,070 --> 01:52:40,480  
could hear i could hear the roar of a

3063  
01:52:44,550 --> 01:52:42,080

jet engine approaching

3064

01:52:46,709 --> 01:52:44,560

and uh and i looked there was a there

3065

01:52:48,229 --> 01:52:46,719

was a military jet passed right over the

3066

01:52:49,669 --> 01:52:48,239

top of the battery i could see the jet

3067

01:52:51,589 --> 01:52:49,679

pass right over the top of the battery

3068

01:52:52,709 --> 01:52:51,599

and it was going directly where the ufo

3069

01:52:54,070 --> 01:52:52,719

was at

3070

01:52:56,070 --> 01:52:54,080

and i thought man i think i should see a

3071

01:52:57,109 --> 01:52:56,080

dog fight you know i'm fixing to see a

3072

01:52:58,870 --> 01:52:57,119

collision

3073

01:53:01,030 --> 01:52:58,880

this thing went right to where the ufo

3074

01:53:04,390 --> 01:53:01,040

was and then the jet circle

3075

01:53:05,669 --> 01:53:04,400

and then then the jet left i mean he

3076

01:53:06,870 --> 01:53:05,679

didn't do a figure eight like he was

3077

01:53:08,709 --> 01:53:06,880

looking for something i mean he just

3078

01:53:10,470 --> 01:53:08,719

made one big sweep and then he left the

3079

01:53:12,709 --> 01:53:10,480

area

3080

01:53:14,950 --> 01:53:12,719

and this jet went even outside and the

3081

01:53:16,709 --> 01:53:14,960

lights came back on the ufo over there

3082

01:53:18,070 --> 01:53:16,719

all over the field in the same place i'd

3083

01:53:18,390 --> 01:53:18,080

seen him it was like the lights came

3084

01:53:21,109 --> 01:53:18,400

back

3085

01:53:22,790 --> 01:53:21,119

on you can still see the lights on the

3086

01:53:25,830 --> 01:53:22,800

jet leaving

3087

01:53:27,270 --> 01:53:25,840

and at this at this time the last

3088

01:53:29,270 --> 01:53:27,280

they came back on and then they went

3089

01:53:30,550 --> 01:53:29,280

back out again

3090

01:53:32,470 --> 01:53:30,560

and then i noticed that there was a

3091

01:53:35,030 --> 01:53:32,480

cluster there was like four lights over

3092

01:53:36,870 --> 01:53:35,040

my head there was a cluster of lights

3093

01:53:38,790 --> 01:53:36,880

and they were making this spiral around

3094

01:53:39,990 --> 01:53:38,800

my location and they were like getting

3095

01:53:42,550 --> 01:53:40,000

lower and lower

3096

01:53:43,910 --> 01:53:42,560

and lower and they were just making a

3097

01:53:46,310 --> 01:53:43,920

big circle and i was like man

3098

01:53:47,109 --> 01:53:46,320

this is this is if there's something you

3099

01:53:50,070 --> 01:53:47,119

know like four

3100

01:53:50,870 --> 01:53:50,080

crap and one of them had a had a flash

3101  
01:53:54,629 --> 01:53:50,880  
to it like an

3102  
01:53:56,070 --> 01:53:54,639  
airline uh locator light you know it had

3103  
01:53:58,470 --> 01:53:56,080  
a weird splash

3104  
01:53:59,430 --> 01:53:58,480  
sequence to it and it wasn't repeating

3105  
01:54:01,589 --> 01:53:59,440  
you know like a

3106  
01:54:03,189 --> 01:54:01,599  
short and three long or three long and a

3107  
01:54:04,229 --> 01:54:03,199  
short or nothing like that it was just a

3108  
01:54:08,390 --> 01:54:04,239  
weird

3109  
01:54:09,910 --> 01:54:08,400  
was trying to keep on these

3110  
01:54:11,669 --> 01:54:09,920  
lights that are circling above my head

3111  
01:54:13,030 --> 01:54:11,679  
and then i was trying to keep the eye on

3112  
01:54:14,790 --> 01:54:13,040  
the lights that are over the field that

3113  
01:54:15,589 --> 01:54:14,800

are coming on and going off from time to

3114

01:54:17,350 --> 01:54:15,599

time

3115

01:54:19,030 --> 01:54:17,360

and so i still got a lot going on the

3116

01:54:20,470 --> 01:54:19,040

jets they've done left man

3117

01:54:22,229 --> 01:54:20,480

they've headed back towards dodge air

3118

01:54:24,229 --> 01:54:22,239

force facing avalon

3119

01:54:25,669 --> 01:54:24,239

and and all of a sudden these lights are

3120

01:54:26,709 --> 01:54:25,679

getting lower and lower and i kept

3121

01:54:27,270 --> 01:54:26,719

thinking all right they're fixing to

3122

01:54:29,830 --> 01:54:27,280

come in

3123

01:54:31,109 --> 01:54:29,840

where i could i took my i stopped the

3124

01:54:32,790 --> 01:54:31,119

loading process again

3125

01:54:33,750 --> 01:54:32,800

i went around to my backside my truck

3126

01:54:35,350 --> 01:54:33,760

where these that's going to be

3127

01:54:37,430 --> 01:54:35,360

approaching me from

3128

01:54:40,149 --> 01:54:37,440

and i notice that the sky is starting to

3129

01:54:43,669 --> 01:54:40,159

change colors it's just like a fog blank

3130

01:54:45,270 --> 01:54:43,679

like in where the sky is is blue

3131

01:54:47,430 --> 01:54:45,280

all of a sudden it looks like a there's

3132

01:54:49,189 --> 01:54:47,440

like a fog bank rolling in

3133

01:54:50,709 --> 01:54:49,199

and then all of a sudden this thing's it

3134

01:54:51,830 --> 01:54:50,719

looks like an aero tip coming out of

3135

01:54:55,030 --> 01:54:51,840

this fog bank but

3136

01:54:56,709 --> 01:54:55,040

have you ever seen the motive like uh

3137

01:54:58,310 --> 01:54:56,719

independence day where the big craft is

3138

01:54:58,870 --> 01:54:58,320

coming in you see all the steam coming

3139

01:55:00,870 --> 01:54:58,880

off of it

3140

01:55:02,870 --> 01:55:00,880

yep that's exactly the way this look

3141

01:55:04,070 --> 01:55:02,880

this thing is you can't see the crap for

3142

01:55:06,709 --> 01:55:04,080

all the steam

3143

01:55:07,910 --> 01:55:06,719

rolling off of it as it's rolling in and

3144

01:55:09,669 --> 01:55:07,920

it looked like an arrow tip

3145

01:55:11,189 --> 01:55:09,679

sticking out of this rolling ball of

3146

01:55:12,709 --> 01:55:11,199

steam and

3147

01:55:14,149 --> 01:55:12,719

this then all of a sudden this thing

3148

01:55:15,910 --> 01:55:14,159

starts coming out and my god i thought

3149

01:55:18,709 --> 01:55:15,920

it was a small craft and i realized now

3150

01:55:20,629 --> 01:55:18,719

that this thing is a monstrous crap

3151

01:55:21,990 --> 01:55:20,639

this thing is coming out of this fog

3152

01:55:23,589 --> 01:55:22,000

bank and

3153

01:55:25,030 --> 01:55:23,599

and the the light that i had seen

3154

01:55:27,030 --> 01:55:25,040

flashing is something hot

3155

01:55:28,149 --> 01:55:27,040

on the very tip of it reacting to the

3156

01:55:30,229 --> 01:55:28,159

air that's being

3157

01:55:32,790 --> 01:55:30,239

that's as it's moving the air is moving

3158

01:55:34,310 --> 01:55:32,800

over it it's like lighting on fire then

3159

01:55:34,950 --> 01:55:34,320

blowing out and then lighting on fire

3160

01:55:36,790 --> 01:55:34,960

again it's

3161

01:55:38,550 --> 01:55:36,800

it's not any kind of a sequence at all

3162

01:55:40,470 --> 01:55:38,560

and in fact there's no kind of a light

3163

01:55:42,310 --> 01:55:40,480

it's just something getting hot

3164

01:55:43,589 --> 01:55:42,320

and reacting to the wind passing over

3165

01:55:45,109 --> 01:55:43,599

and this thing is

3166

01:55:47,270 --> 01:55:45,119

there's like an arrow tip coming out of

3167

01:55:49,109 --> 01:55:47,280

this big bank of steam and obviously

3168

01:55:50,070 --> 01:55:49,119

this thing is coming right over the top

3169

01:55:52,470 --> 01:55:50,080

of me man

3170

01:55:54,950 --> 01:55:52,480

and this thing is it's so big that

3171

01:55:55,669 --> 01:55:54,960

it's probably 50 to 70 yards each side

3172

01:55:57,030 --> 01:55:55,679

of me

3173

01:55:58,149 --> 01:55:57,040

and this thing like if this thing would

3174

01:55:59,990 --> 01:55:58,159

have fell to the ground it would have

3175

01:56:01,669 --> 01:56:00,000

crushed me the location the truck

3176  
01:56:03,830 --> 01:56:01,679  
everything i mean this thing it just

3177  
01:56:05,750 --> 01:56:03,840  
kept coming and

3178  
01:56:07,189 --> 01:56:05,760  
i watched this thing pass on for it took

3179  
01:56:09,270 --> 01:56:07,199  
three or four seconds for this thing to

3180  
01:56:11,030 --> 01:56:09,280  
completely pass over my location

3181  
01:56:12,870 --> 01:56:11,040  
i looked up and it looked like solid

3182  
01:56:14,550 --> 01:56:12,880  
rock i mean you could i could see burn

3183  
01:56:17,430 --> 01:56:14,560  
marks i could see crater marsh like

3184  
01:56:19,589 --> 01:56:17,440  
you'd see on the surface of the moon

3185  
01:56:21,589 --> 01:56:19,599  
i mean it it looked like solid rock it

3186  
01:56:23,669 --> 01:56:21,599  
looked like the moon's surface

3187  
01:56:25,510 --> 01:56:23,679  
is what it looked like to me and it was

3188  
01:56:26,790 --> 01:56:25,520

moving over slowly moving over my head

3189

01:56:27,589 --> 01:56:26,800

and there for a second i thought man

3190

01:56:30,790 --> 01:56:27,599

this is like a

3191

01:56:31,430 --> 01:56:30,800

meteor giant meteor and and then i'll

3192

01:56:33,350 --> 01:56:31,440

send this thing

3193

01:56:34,470 --> 01:56:33,360

it starts slowing down you know and i'm

3194

01:56:35,990 --> 01:56:34,480

going oh okay

3195

01:56:37,990 --> 01:56:36,000

you know meteors don't slow down they're

3196

01:56:39,990 --> 01:56:38,000

not seeing this big a

3197

01:56:42,070 --> 01:56:40,000

pipe opening pass over my head that was

3198

01:56:43,510 --> 01:56:42,080

extending out of the bottom of the rock

3199

01:56:45,270 --> 01:56:43,520

and this thing had to be like a piece of

3200

01:56:46,550 --> 01:56:45,280

pipe 10 feet wide

3201  
01:56:47,910 --> 01:56:46,560  
and i was thinking okay the meteors

3202  
01:56:49,189 --> 01:56:47,920  
don't have pipes sticking out of the

3203  
01:56:51,189 --> 01:56:49,199  
bottom of them either

3204  
01:56:52,550 --> 01:56:51,199  
so this thing is slowing down this big

3205  
01:56:53,830 --> 01:56:52,560  
pipe sticking out the bottom of it and

3206  
01:56:54,709 --> 01:56:53,840  
then a little bit later i've seen

3207  
01:56:56,709 --> 01:56:54,719  
another one

3208  
01:56:58,390 --> 01:56:56,719  
and this thing is slowing down and then

3209  
01:57:00,229 --> 01:56:58,400  
the first part of me that had

3210  
01:57:02,070 --> 01:57:00,239  
passed over now it's starting to start

3211  
01:57:03,270 --> 01:57:02,080  
to tilt tilt up it's like this thing is

3212  
01:57:05,270 --> 01:57:03,280  
pendulating

3213  
01:57:07,990 --> 01:57:05,280

and all of a sudden so it is now instead

3214

01:57:08,870 --> 01:57:08,000

of going flat to the ground it is going

3215

01:57:11,270 --> 01:57:08,880

vertical

3216

01:57:13,430 --> 01:57:11,280

and it's swinging up and now this thing

3217

01:57:14,470 --> 01:57:13,440

is it's up there like a skyscraper you

3218

01:57:16,550 --> 01:57:14,480

know and i've got

3219

01:57:17,669 --> 01:57:16,560

i'm already getting camera warnings you

3220

01:57:19,350 --> 01:57:17,679

know going here

3221

01:57:21,109 --> 01:57:19,360

your memory is almost full you know and

3222

01:57:22,070 --> 01:57:21,119

i'm like and i'm looking at the display

3223

01:57:23,750 --> 01:57:22,080

screen and i'm

3224

01:57:26,070 --> 01:57:23,760

trying to get the perfect shot after i

3225

01:57:27,510 --> 01:57:26,080

have one more shot and i do not want to

3226

01:57:29,510 --> 01:57:27,520

miss this this because

3227

01:57:31,430 --> 01:57:29,520

this is like the sighting of a lifetime

3228

01:57:32,390 --> 01:57:31,440

here this isn't one that everybody's

3229

01:57:34,390 --> 01:57:32,400

been waiting on

3230

01:57:35,589 --> 01:57:34,400

and i want it to be a good one i didn't

3231

01:57:37,750 --> 01:57:35,599

want to blow it

3232

01:57:39,430 --> 01:57:37,760

and so i'm looking at what i'm seeing in

3233

01:57:40,550 --> 01:57:39,440

the district screen and it's nothing too

3234

01:57:42,790 --> 01:57:40,560

impressive yet so

3235

01:57:44,790 --> 01:57:42,800

this thing it's kind of like that and

3236

01:57:46,790 --> 01:57:44,800

then all of a sudden this thing

3237

01:57:49,350 --> 01:57:46,800

it comes to a stop and then this thing

3238

01:57:51,030 --> 01:57:49,360

starts moving in another the smoothest

3239

01:57:52,790 --> 01:57:51,040

transition you've ever seen i mean it

3240

01:57:54,470 --> 01:57:52,800

just stopped and it starts

3241

01:57:56,390 --> 01:57:54,480

slowly started moving a different

3242

01:57:58,709 --> 01:57:56,400

direction and then it accelerated so

3243

01:58:00,229 --> 01:57:58,719

quick you could see the steam that was

3244

01:58:01,830 --> 01:58:00,239

trapped on the surface of this thing

3245

01:58:02,470 --> 01:58:01,840

rushing on the sides of it like water

3246

01:58:04,790 --> 01:58:02,480

over the water

3247

01:58:06,149 --> 01:58:04,800

fall and this thing went from just being

3248

01:58:09,589 --> 01:58:06,159

perfectly still in the sky

3249

01:58:11,430 --> 01:58:09,599

to i mean haul and tail quickly i mean

3250

01:58:12,950 --> 01:58:11,440

you can see the air vortex is being

3251

01:58:14,629 --> 01:58:12,960

formed by the vacuum this thing is

3252

01:58:15,910 --> 01:58:14,639

created as it's moving through

3253

01:58:18,550 --> 01:58:15,920

something this big moving through the

3254

01:58:20,709 --> 01:58:18,560

air and this thing started

3255

01:58:21,990 --> 01:58:20,719

it started leaving and that's now i'm

3256

01:58:23,830 --> 01:58:22,000

starting to panic i'm like i'm

3257

01:58:25,350 --> 01:58:23,840

gonna miss it i'm i'm gonna miss the

3258

01:58:27,669 --> 01:58:25,360

shot completely

3259

01:58:29,030 --> 01:58:27,679

and this thing is going away from me and

3260

01:58:31,189 --> 01:58:29,040

it's going so

3261

01:58:32,709 --> 01:58:31,199

fast man i think i'm afraid i'm gonna

3262

01:58:33,430 --> 01:58:32,719

lose it all together i'm looking at my

3263

01:58:35,910 --> 01:58:33,440

dispatch screen

3264

01:58:37,270 --> 01:58:35,920

i'm not seeing anything in it but black

3265

01:58:39,830 --> 01:58:37,280

so i'm still gonna have to click

3266

01:58:40,470 --> 01:58:39,840

push the record button so finally i

3267

01:58:43,430 --> 01:58:40,480

think

3268

01:58:45,830 --> 01:58:43,440

i'm either gonna lose it or i gotta try

3269

01:58:46,790 --> 01:58:45,840

anyway so i held my hand still and i hit

3270

01:58:49,270 --> 01:58:46,800

record

3271

01:58:50,629 --> 01:58:49,280

well obviously this thing about the time

3272

01:58:51,910 --> 01:58:50,639

i hit record this thing always hit

3273

01:58:54,390 --> 01:58:51,920

transitions again

3274

01:58:56,149 --> 01:58:54,400

okay now the bottom of it's facing away

3275

01:58:57,510 --> 01:58:56,159

from me and now it's coming back at me

3276

01:58:59,350 --> 01:58:57,520

again

3277

01:59:01,270 --> 01:58:59,360

pendulating the same kind of way that it

3278

01:59:02,790 --> 01:59:01,280

did earlier but this time i'm looking at

3279

01:59:05,510 --> 01:59:02,800

the surface of the craft well this thing

3280

01:59:07,510 --> 01:59:05,520

is solid rock it's a v-shaped craft

3281

01:59:09,350 --> 01:59:07,520

these half each leg of the v is a half

3282

01:59:11,510 --> 01:59:09,360

mile long and and this thing has got

3283

01:59:13,189 --> 01:59:11,520

like a city built on the surface of it

3284

01:59:14,870 --> 01:59:13,199

let's see this huge tower with these

3285

01:59:16,390 --> 01:59:14,880

fluorescent going blue power lines that

3286

01:59:18,550 --> 01:59:16,400

are stretched across the surface of it i

3287

01:59:20,629 --> 01:59:18,560

think there's building like structures

3288

01:59:22,149 --> 01:59:20,639

just across the surface of it i see this

3289

01:59:24,149 --> 01:59:22,159

there's like a roll of burning

3290

01:59:26,149 --> 01:59:24,159

layers like there's some kind of

3291

01:59:27,910 --> 01:59:26,159

refining process going on i mean there's

3292

01:59:29,990 --> 01:59:27,920

a whole lot to take in

3293

01:59:32,149 --> 01:59:30,000

and i'm like this is not just a big rock

3294

01:59:33,189 --> 01:59:32,159

this is a big flying rock with the city

3295

01:59:35,430 --> 01:59:33,199

built on the start of

3296

01:59:37,430 --> 01:59:35,440

it from the bottom yeah it would look

3297

01:59:38,950 --> 01:59:37,440

like a solid rock like a meteor duster

3298

01:59:41,350 --> 01:59:38,960

top you can see that there's all sorts

3299

01:59:44,470 --> 01:59:41,360

of structures and all sorts of stuff

3300

01:59:45,990 --> 01:59:44,480

on the surface of this thing and and my

3301

01:59:47,430 --> 01:59:46,000

phone is recording i didn't know i

3302

01:59:49,350 --> 01:59:47,440

thought i was taking the picture but

3303

01:59:51,589 --> 01:59:49,360

i didn't know i had my my camera was

3304

01:59:53,350 --> 01:59:51,599

actually on video so i actually taught

3305

01:59:55,270 --> 01:59:53,360

a video of the left half of this thing

3306

01:59:57,510 --> 01:59:55,280

and this is the

3307

01:59:59,430 --> 01:59:57,520

this is a big deal i mean this is i

3308

02:00:03,189 --> 01:59:59,440

caught the left half of the left

3309

02:00:04,870 --> 02:00:03,199

v and uh and from a mile away the

3310

02:00:06,950 --> 02:00:04,880

the camera it was still wider than the

3311

02:00:09,109 --> 02:00:06,960

camera's field of

3312

02:00:10,790 --> 02:00:09,119

field of view which from about a mile

3313

02:00:13,270 --> 02:00:10,800

away i figured the camera still

3314

02:00:14,950 --> 02:00:13,280

views probably a quarter mile so that

3315

02:00:16,070 --> 02:00:14,960

means that this traffic from a mile away

3316

02:00:18,229 --> 02:00:16,080

is still larger than

3317

02:00:20,310 --> 02:00:18,239

my camera's field of view so i caught

3318

02:00:22,790 --> 02:00:20,320

the left half of it

3319

02:00:23,669 --> 02:00:22,800

uh on the video it's a 15 second video

3320

02:00:26,310 --> 02:00:23,679

seven seconds of

3321

02:00:27,669 --> 02:00:26,320

footage of the actual craft and uh this

3322

02:00:29,830 --> 02:00:27,679

ain't nothing on this thing ever looks

3323

02:00:31,589 --> 02:00:29,840

like it's been touched by human hands

3324

02:00:32,950 --> 02:00:31,599

and the more i looked at it the more ice

3325

02:00:35,510 --> 02:00:32,960

stuff i found

3326

02:00:37,750 --> 02:00:35,520

and uh we tried to clear it up we zoomed

3327

02:00:40,709 --> 02:00:37,760

in saw some stuff that just it just

3328

02:00:42,870 --> 02:00:40,719

it's fast and mind-blowing stuff now

3329

02:00:45,510 --> 02:00:42,880

everybody's asking where they can see

3330

02:00:48,310 --> 02:00:45,520

uh these images and videos uh is there a

3331

02:00:50,070 --> 02:00:48,320

place to see this video now

3332

02:00:52,550 --> 02:00:50,080

yeah you can you can actually just go to

3333

02:00:54,390 --> 02:00:52,560

google google images and type in ronnie

3334

02:00:57,830 --> 02:00:54,400

dawson ufo

3335

02:00:59,510 --> 02:00:57,840

and and on google images and it and

3336

02:01:02,149 --> 02:00:59,520

those images i took will

3337

02:01:03,589 --> 02:01:02,159

pop up right there on that page yeah and

3338

02:01:04,709 --> 02:01:03,599

you can zoom in on them you can get a

3339

02:01:06,390 --> 02:01:04,719

good look at them i spent

3340

02:01:08,070 --> 02:01:06,400

years trying to clear the footage up you

3341

02:01:09,589 --> 02:01:08,080

know get the best possible

3342

02:01:11,270 --> 02:01:09,599

image i could possibly come up with

3343

02:01:12,470 --> 02:01:11,280

because i know this is important this is

3344

02:01:15,189 --> 02:01:12,480

a big deal

3345

02:01:16,149 --> 02:01:15,199

i mean this is a ufo and it's from

3346

02:01:19,510 --> 02:01:16,159

another world

3347

02:01:23,189 --> 02:01:19,520

with with other worldly stuff on it yeah

3348

02:01:26,550 --> 02:01:23,199

yeah yeah the images are are completely

3349

02:01:29,830 --> 02:01:26,560

nuts and uh ronnie's right um

3350

02:01:33,189 --> 02:01:29,840

i i remember all of these now

3351

02:01:34,149 --> 02:01:33,199

uh yeah ronnie dawson ufo pics go to

3352

02:01:35,510 --> 02:01:34,159

google

3353

02:01:37,030 --> 02:01:35,520

and uh you're gonna get a collection

3354

02:01:38,470 --> 02:01:37,040

right there uh ronnie i gotta take a

3355

02:01:39,910 --> 02:01:38,480

break let's get that in this

3356

02:01:42,550 --> 02:01:39,920

is fade to black i'm your host jimmy

3357

02:01:45,070 --> 02:01:42,560

church tonight ronnie dawson is here

3358

02:01:47,030 --> 02:01:45,080

we're talking about the

3359

02:01:50,870 --> 02:01:47,040

2009-2010-2011

3360

02:01:52,790 --> 02:01:50,880

texas ufo experience an incident

3361

02:01:54,310 --> 02:01:52,800

when we come back ronnie i don't know

3362

02:01:55,750 --> 02:01:54,320

how we're going to do it but we've got a

3363

02:01:57,830 --> 02:01:55,760

lot to jam in

3364

02:02:02,830 --> 02:01:57,840

so let's get let's get back to when we

3365

02:02:02,840 --> 02:02:05,910

jimmychurchradio.com

3366

02:02:09,430 --> 02:02:08,390

this is kgra digital broadcasting

3367

02:02:13,109 --> 02:02:09,440

station

3368

02:02:14,950 --> 02:02:13,119

salt lake city utah van buren arkansas

3369

02:02:17,109 --> 02:02:14,960

why is it we're not very good with our

3370

02:02:18,790 --> 02:02:17,119

health regiment until it's too late we

3371

02:02:20,709 --> 02:02:18,800

don't put oil in the car until the

3372

02:02:21,430 --> 02:02:20,719

engine blows up when the body's out of

3373

02:02:23,589 --> 02:02:21,440

balance

3374

02:02:24,709 --> 02:02:23,599

your health is not so good give your

3375

02:02:27,430 --> 02:02:24,719

body some love

3376

02:02:27,990 --> 02:02:27,440

log on to get the tea.com that's get the

3377

02:02:32,629 --> 02:02:28,000

tea

3378

02:02:34,790 --> 02:02:32,639

cleanses you from harmful intruders

3379

02:02:36,310 --> 02:02:34,800

a clean colon is one of the ways to

3380

02:02:38,310 --> 02:02:36,320

bring the body in balance

3381

02:02:40,550 --> 02:02:38,320

we also carry organic supplements to

3382

02:02:42,870 --> 02:02:40,560

help you get where you need to go

3383

02:02:46,950 --> 02:02:42,880

so do your body a favor log on to get

3384

02:02:49,189 --> 02:02:46,960

the tea.com that's get the ttea

3385

02:02:50,390 --> 02:02:49,199

you can even visit our sales page to

3386

02:02:52,709 --> 02:02:50,400

save some dough

3387

02:02:54,390 --> 02:02:52,719

does anybody call money dough anymore

3388

02:02:55,669 --> 02:02:54,400

anyway if you're looking for short

3389

02:02:58,070 --> 02:02:55,679

helpful health tips

3390

02:02:59,430 --> 02:02:58,080

go to youtube and punch in health

3391

02:03:06,550 --> 02:02:59,440

matters now

3392

02:03:07,189 --> 02:03:06,560

log on to get the tea.com shop get

3393

02:03:09,510 --> 02:03:07,199

balanced

3394

02:03:10,229 --> 02:03:09,520

then learn some cool tips at health

3395

02:03:12,229 --> 02:03:10,239

matters

3396

02:03:14,709 --> 02:03:12,239

now you'll be glad you did that's get

3397

02:03:16,629 --> 02:03:14,719

the dot tea.com

3398

02:03:19,629 --> 02:03:16,639

your contact for current news and

3399

02:03:21,510 --> 02:03:19,639

trending topics

3400

02:03:23,350 --> 02:03:21,520

kgraradio.com

3401  
02:03:25,109 --> 02:03:23,360  
this is jimmy church of fade to black

3402  
02:03:28,229 --> 02:03:25,119  
and i only drink

3403  
02:03:28,950 --> 02:03:28,239  
fade to black blend coffee from river

3404  
02:03:33,270 --> 02:03:28,960  
moon

3405  
02:03:37,270 --> 02:03:33,280  
banner at jimmychurchradio.com

3406  
02:03:41,030 --> 02:03:37,280  
promo code f2b blend

3407  
02:03:42,709 --> 02:03:41,040  
this is the only way forward this is

3408  
02:03:47,780 --> 02:03:42,719  
made to black

3409  
02:03:51,750 --> 02:03:47,790  
make contact kgraradio.com

3410  
02:03:53,589 --> 02:03:51,760  
[Music]

3411  
02:03:54,950 --> 02:03:53,599  
when you're in the house for longer

3412  
02:03:57,270 --> 02:03:54,960  
periods of time

3413  
02:03:59,030 --> 02:03:57,280

you can see them flying or running

3414

02:04:02,709 --> 02:03:59,040

across the floor

3415

02:04:04,069 --> 02:04:02,719

ooh yuck they're unhealthy gross and

3416

02:04:07,109 --> 02:04:04,079

disgusting

3417

02:04:09,510 --> 02:04:07,119

bugs i loathe bugs we

3418

02:04:10,550 --> 02:04:09,520

keep a clean home but occasionally bugs

3419

02:04:13,270 --> 02:04:10,560

show up

3420

02:04:14,310 --> 02:04:13,280

well i found something that is tougher

3421

02:04:17,750 --> 02:04:14,320

than bugs

3422

02:04:18,550 --> 02:04:17,760

orange guard on contact it kills hidden

3423

02:04:22,229 --> 02:04:18,560

bugs

3424

02:04:25,350 --> 02:04:22,239

including ants roaches and fleas plus

3425

02:04:27,430 --> 02:04:25,360

orange guard is a residual repellent

3426

02:04:30,069 --> 02:04:27,440

all of the ingredients of orange guard

3427

02:04:31,270 --> 02:04:30,079

are on the fda generally recognized as

3428

02:04:33,589 --> 02:04:31,280

safe list

3429

02:04:34,310 --> 02:04:33,599

orange guard may be used around food

3430

02:04:37,350 --> 02:04:34,320

humans

3431

02:04:39,350 --> 02:04:37,360

and pets it comes with a 30 30-day

3432

02:04:41,950 --> 02:04:39,360

money-back guarantee

3433

02:04:43,430 --> 02:04:41,960

orange guard available at

3434

02:04:47,109 --> 02:04:43,440

orangeguard.com

3435

02:04:50,310 --> 02:04:47,119

whole foods and ace hardware

3436

02:04:52,709 --> 02:04:50,320

gold loves chaos uncertainty

3437

02:04:54,550 --> 02:04:52,719

and disarray history shows us what gold

3438

02:04:56,069 --> 02:04:54,560

does when people aren't sure

3439

02:04:57,750 --> 02:04:56,079

aren't sure about the government the

3440

02:05:00,550 --> 02:04:57,760

stock market their jobs

3441

02:05:01,189 --> 02:05:00,560

or their retirement savings our national

3442

02:05:03,189 --> 02:05:01,199

debt is

3443

02:05:05,109 --> 02:05:03,199

skyrocketing gold and other precious

3444

02:05:07,189 --> 02:05:05,119

metals are a defense measure against

3445

02:05:09,750 --> 02:05:07,199

inflation and a stock market that

3446

02:05:10,310 --> 02:05:09,760

might take years to recover so what can

3447

02:05:12,470 --> 02:05:10,320

you do

3448

02:05:14,550 --> 02:05:12,480

right now to protect yourself called

3449

02:05:16,629 --> 02:05:14,560

united gold group we offer gold and

3450

02:05:18,149 --> 02:05:16,639

other precious metals delivered securely

3451  
02:05:19,750 --> 02:05:18,159  
within 72

3452  
02:05:21,830 --> 02:05:19,760  
hours are you worried about the stock

3453  
02:05:22,310 --> 02:05:21,840  
market we can also help you set up a

3454  
02:05:25,830 --> 02:05:22,320  
real

3455  
02:05:28,550 --> 02:05:25,840  
gold or silver ira or a 401k

3456  
02:05:30,149 --> 02:05:28,560  
safe and secure united gold group makes

3457  
02:05:33,350 --> 02:05:30,159  
gold ownership affordable

3458  
02:05:36,149 --> 02:05:33,360  
call now and get up to 2 500 in free

3459  
02:05:40,390 --> 02:05:36,159  
gold or silver with a qualified ira

3460  
02:05:46,830 --> 02:05:40,400  
call 800-753-8534

3461  
02:05:46,840 --> 02:05:53,180  
unitedgoldgroup.com

3462  
02:05:53,190 --> 02:05:56,310  
[Applause]

3463  
02:06:03,270 --> 02:05:59,430

you wanna know a secret i love

3464

02:06:05,510 --> 02:06:03,280

police i really love ponies i'm serious

3465

02:06:06,870 --> 02:06:05,520

i couldn't stay sane without pawn mr

3466

02:06:10,069 --> 02:06:06,880

brush

3467

02:06:15,430 --> 02:06:10,079

why fade to black because you never got

3468

02:06:19,910 --> 02:06:17,589

this is pony to black with jimmy church

3469

02:06:31,990 --> 02:06:19,920

on the game changer radio network

3470

02:06:38,069 --> 02:06:36,550

[Music]

3471

02:06:40,390 --> 02:06:38,079

all right welcome back fade to black our

3472

02:06:42,830 --> 02:06:40,400

guest tonight ronnie dawson i am your

3473

02:06:45,910 --> 02:06:42,840

host jimmy church an incredible

3474

02:06:47,350 --> 02:06:45,920

incredible uh set of incidents here that

3475

02:06:49,589 --> 02:06:47,360

we're going through

3476

02:06:51,910 --> 02:06:49,599

and i'm just gonna let everybody know uh

3477

02:06:55,189 --> 02:06:51,920

i posted my american express number

3478

02:06:57,189 --> 02:06:55,199

over at uh on the youtube chat so

3479

02:06:59,350 --> 02:06:57,199

everybody can go buy ferraris

3480

02:07:01,189 --> 02:06:59,360

there's a ferrari for everybody in the

3481

02:07:02,229 --> 02:07:01,199

youtube chat right now put my security

3482

02:07:05,189 --> 02:07:02,239

code in there too

3483

02:07:09,109 --> 02:07:05,199

oh i forgot the expiration date oh that

3484

02:07:12,790 --> 02:07:11,189

i didn't do the expiration date sorry

3485

02:07:13,270 --> 02:07:12,800

everybody our guest tonight ronnie

3486

02:07:17,910 --> 02:07:13,280

dawson

3487

02:07:21,350 --> 02:07:17,920

and and and ronnie um coleman texas

3488

02:07:24,470 --> 02:07:21,360

right um how how crazy

3489

02:07:25,189 --> 02:07:24,480

was this night and the the obvious

3490

02:07:27,910 --> 02:07:25,199

question

3491

02:07:31,189 --> 02:07:27,920

uh for everybody right now is how did

3492

02:07:34,470 --> 02:07:31,199

you get away what happened

3493

02:07:35,189 --> 02:07:34,480

oh yeah it's like i said i just i had

3494

02:07:39,030 --> 02:07:35,199

three

3495

02:07:41,109 --> 02:07:39,040

second one was a mothership that was a

3496

02:07:44,229 --> 02:07:41,119

mile long it's a v-shaped

3497

02:07:45,589 --> 02:07:44,239

mothership each each leg of the v was a

3498

02:07:47,189 --> 02:07:45,599

half mile long

3499

02:07:49,189 --> 02:07:47,199

the solid rock on the bottom with the

3500

02:07:51,750 --> 02:07:49,199

city built on the surface of it

3501  
02:07:52,629 --> 02:07:51,760  
and my god you can imagine this this

3502  
02:07:54,149 --> 02:07:52,639  
thing

3503  
02:07:56,149 --> 02:07:54,159  
and i got a piece of footage of it and

3504  
02:07:58,229 --> 02:07:56,159  
this thing is coming back at me

3505  
02:07:59,510 --> 02:07:58,239  
and so all of a sudden again i'm

3506  
02:08:00,950 --> 02:07:59,520  
starting to get scared again

3507  
02:08:02,709 --> 02:08:00,960  
thinking about crawling up underneath my

3508  
02:08:03,910 --> 02:08:02,719  
truck and hiding as this thing is coming

3509  
02:08:06,069 --> 02:08:03,920  
back towards me

3510  
02:08:07,109 --> 02:08:06,079  
but i'm taking it all in too you know so

3511  
02:08:09,350 --> 02:08:07,119  
i'm like

3512  
02:08:10,709 --> 02:08:09,360  
taking it all in trying and i i hit

3513  
02:08:12,550 --> 02:08:10,719

record until my phone

3514

02:08:14,870 --> 02:08:12,560

stopped recording because it said memory

3515

02:08:16,390 --> 02:08:14,880

full and i thought

3516

02:08:18,069 --> 02:08:16,400

i can't do anything at this point i'm

3517

02:08:20,149 --> 02:08:18,079

not capable of taking more pictures

3518

02:08:22,069 --> 02:08:20,159

i'm thinking about hiding all this thing

3519

02:08:22,870 --> 02:08:22,079

stops it makes a big sweep around the

3520

02:08:25,669 --> 02:08:22,880

area

3521

02:08:27,350 --> 02:08:25,679

it starts going up at a 45 degree angle

3522

02:08:29,589 --> 02:08:27,360

and then i mean

3523

02:08:32,390 --> 02:08:29,599

it took off so fast that it it just

3524

02:08:33,270 --> 02:08:32,400

became it went from being a mile long

3525

02:08:35,589 --> 02:08:33,280

craft to

3526

02:08:37,430 --> 02:08:35,599

just four lights moving across the sky

3527

02:08:41,030 --> 02:08:37,440

like i had seen it come in

3528

02:08:43,109 --> 02:08:41,040

be quite honest i was uh

3529

02:08:44,870 --> 02:08:43,119

i was so scared that i was going to be

3530

02:08:45,350 --> 02:08:44,880

taken and i seen this thing leaving man

3531

02:08:47,990 --> 02:08:45,360

i was

3532

02:08:49,109 --> 02:08:48,000

jumping up and down like a like a like a

3533

02:08:51,830 --> 02:08:49,119

school girl that got an

3534

02:08:53,030 --> 02:08:51,840

ass to the prom man i was like nobody i

3535

02:08:56,310 --> 02:08:53,040

mean this is like

3536

02:08:58,950 --> 02:08:56,320

the side of a lifetime man this is like

3537

02:09:00,790 --> 02:08:58,960

just amazing seeing something this big

3538

02:09:03,990 --> 02:09:00,800

fly right over the top of your head

3539

02:09:06,310 --> 02:09:04,000

like that and just and you know

3540

02:09:08,310 --> 02:09:06,320

it's like you know that is all i ever

3541

02:09:10,709 --> 02:09:08,320

need to say you know never mind

3542

02:09:11,910 --> 02:09:10,719

the ep running around the house you know

3543

02:09:14,069 --> 02:09:11,920

i don't know if they were trying to

3544

02:09:16,709 --> 02:09:14,079

impress me they did a wonderful job

3545

02:09:17,990 --> 02:09:16,719

because uh why on earth would they fly a

3546

02:09:20,310 --> 02:09:18,000

big craft like that over my

3547

02:09:22,149 --> 02:09:20,320

head just to show me that they're that

3548

02:09:23,270 --> 02:09:22,159

they have that kind of technology i have

3549

02:09:26,229 --> 02:09:23,280

no idea

3550

02:09:26,790 --> 02:09:26,239

in fact uh that that was the second

3551  
02:09:29,350 --> 02:09:26,800  
sighting

3552  
02:09:31,270 --> 02:09:29,360  
of the night and i actually some of the

3553  
02:09:34,629 --> 02:09:31,280  
skepticists and disbelievers and haters

3554  
02:09:37,510 --> 02:09:34,639  
dared me to file a faa low craft report

3555  
02:09:39,030 --> 02:09:37,520  
in association with this big craft and i

3556  
02:09:40,550 --> 02:09:39,040  
was happy to because i have the footage

3557  
02:09:42,790 --> 02:09:40,560  
of it i know what i saw

3558  
02:09:43,589 --> 02:09:42,800  
so i followed the faa low craft report

3559  
02:09:45,669 --> 02:09:43,599  
they

3560  
02:09:47,109 --> 02:09:45,679  
when it come time for the thing that we

3561  
02:09:48,629 --> 02:09:47,119  
did a phone conference call they said

3562  
02:09:49,109 --> 02:09:48,639  
that all known craft in the area had

3563  
02:09:52,310 --> 02:09:49,119

been

3564

02:09:54,149 --> 02:09:52,320

accounted for without incident and uh

3565

02:09:56,550 --> 02:09:54,159

and the faa told me that i should report

3566

02:09:58,870 --> 02:09:56,560

my ufo the term they used to describe

3567

02:10:00,310 --> 02:09:58,880

the craft to newfork national ufo

3568

02:10:02,709 --> 02:10:00,320

reporting center

3569

02:10:04,550 --> 02:10:02,719

and i thought that was it was just draw

3570

02:10:07,109 --> 02:10:04,560

jaw dropping that the faa

3571

02:10:08,950 --> 02:10:07,119

would call that a ufo so that tells me

3572

02:10:11,430 --> 02:10:08,960

right there that the faa

3573

02:10:12,709 --> 02:10:11,440

didn't know what it was either you know

3574

02:10:14,069 --> 02:10:12,719

so

3575

02:10:16,069 --> 02:10:14,079

you know i got the pictures of it i've

3576

02:10:17,189 --> 02:10:16,079

seen the thing the faa has called it the

3577

02:10:19,830 --> 02:10:17,199

ufo

3578

02:10:20,310 --> 02:10:19,840

and and and some of the images i've got

3579

02:10:21,910 --> 02:10:20,320

of it

3580

02:10:23,669 --> 02:10:21,920

uh you could tell it's never been

3581

02:10:24,310 --> 02:10:23,679

touched by human hand as far as i could

3582

02:10:25,910 --> 02:10:24,320

tell

3583

02:10:27,510 --> 02:10:25,920

and some of the stuff on the surface of

3584

02:10:27,990 --> 02:10:27,520

it you know i've seen those there's an

3585

02:10:30,149 --> 02:10:28,000

insect

3586

02:10:31,589 --> 02:10:30,159

or creature that i that that seems to be

3587

02:10:33,510 --> 02:10:31,599

hiding in the background

3588

02:10:35,030 --> 02:10:33,520

and i kept going through the steel

3589

02:10:37,030 --> 02:10:35,040

frames trying to get the best image i

3590

02:10:38,629 --> 02:10:37,040

could possibly get of it and it is just

3591

02:10:40,470 --> 02:10:38,639

man this thing has got to be 40 feet

3592

02:10:42,229 --> 02:10:40,480

tall from the distance it was taken from

3593

02:10:44,229 --> 02:10:42,239

a mile away so

3594

02:10:46,229 --> 02:10:44,239

this thing is tiring above the other

3595

02:10:46,550 --> 02:10:46,239

items on the craft surface so this thing

3596

02:10:49,270 --> 02:10:46,560

is

3597

02:10:50,470 --> 02:10:49,280

huge whatever but like i said i don't

3598

02:10:51,910 --> 02:10:50,480

know if it's a real creature i don't

3599

02:10:54,069 --> 02:10:51,920

know if it's a statue i don't know if

3600

02:10:56,709 --> 02:10:54,079

it's some kind of a

3601  
02:10:58,149 --> 02:10:56,719  
vile machine or what it is but it's it's

3602  
02:10:58,470 --> 02:10:58,159  
certainly not something you're going to

3603  
02:11:01,189 --> 02:10:58,480  
see

3604  
02:11:02,950 --> 02:11:01,199  
on any kind of a black ops project uh

3605  
02:11:06,149 --> 02:11:02,960  
military that's flying

3606  
02:11:07,270 --> 02:11:06,159  
around by our government for sure now

3607  
02:11:11,350 --> 02:11:07,280  
what was the uh

3608  
02:11:13,430 --> 02:11:11,360  
what was the third sighting that night

3609  
02:11:15,910 --> 02:11:13,440  
the third thing that night was i was

3610  
02:11:17,589 --> 02:11:15,920  
leaving that location i had finally

3611  
02:11:19,350 --> 02:11:17,599  
seen all the seen the mother ship and

3612  
02:11:21,030 --> 02:11:19,360  
seen the crowd that approached me and i

3613  
02:11:22,790 --> 02:11:21,040

i've got my load of crude oil on the

3614

02:11:24,229 --> 02:11:22,800

truck and i was hidden out of this lease

3615

02:11:26,149 --> 02:11:24,239

and i didn't get

3616

02:11:27,510 --> 02:11:26,159

i got back up on the main highway and i

3617

02:11:30,870 --> 02:11:27,520

traveled by

3618

02:11:32,790 --> 02:11:30,880

probably a mile or even less and

3619

02:11:34,229 --> 02:11:32,800

and i seen there's a there was a rural

3620

02:11:37,350 --> 02:11:34,239

farm home out there

3621

02:11:38,629 --> 02:11:37,360

and there's a pickup running outside

3622

02:11:40,310 --> 02:11:38,639

i could see the taillights on the

3623

02:11:41,990 --> 02:11:40,320

vehicle that was just running out there

3624

02:11:43,589 --> 02:11:42,000

i could see lights on in the house

3625

02:11:45,910 --> 02:11:43,599

but i could also see that there was a

3626

02:11:47,109 --> 02:11:45,920

light there was a light above these

3627

02:11:48,390 --> 02:11:47,119

people's house

3628

02:11:50,709 --> 02:11:48,400

and it couldn't have been more than

3629

02:11:53,189 --> 02:11:50,719

about 50 feet above their house

3630

02:11:53,910 --> 02:11:53,199

and i was like okay well there's

3631

02:11:55,669 --> 02:11:53,920

something

3632

02:11:57,669 --> 02:11:55,679

and you know i thought well it's not a

3633

02:11:59,350 --> 02:11:57,679

tower it looked like a

3634

02:12:00,790 --> 02:11:59,360

star in the distance and i thought okay

3635

02:12:01,830 --> 02:12:00,800

that it that looks like there's

3636

02:12:04,310 --> 02:12:01,840

something

3637

02:12:05,830 --> 02:12:04,320

above these people's house well on my

3638

02:12:06,709 --> 02:12:05,840

truck i have a spotlight so i got my

3639

02:12:10,550 --> 02:12:06,719

spotlight

3640

02:12:12,629 --> 02:12:10,560

thing up there where the light was at

3641

02:12:14,709 --> 02:12:12,639

above these people's home and they live

3642

02:12:16,790 --> 02:12:14,719

in a double-wide mobile home

3643

02:12:18,629 --> 02:12:16,800

and i shined a lot on this thing and

3644

02:12:19,270 --> 02:12:18,639

then i guess when i shined my spotlight

3645

02:12:21,189 --> 02:12:19,280

on that thing

3646

02:12:23,109 --> 02:12:21,199

i guess they they figured the gig is up

3647

02:12:25,270 --> 02:12:23,119

they've been spotted or whatever

3648

02:12:27,189 --> 02:12:25,280

there's there's this this big

3649

02:12:30,229 --> 02:12:27,199

compartment underneath the craft

3650

02:12:31,910 --> 02:12:30,239

uh lit up there was a triangle opening

3651  
02:12:34,470 --> 02:12:31,920  
on this thing and it had lights

3652  
02:12:34,950 --> 02:12:34,480  
staggered it had the same whitish blue

3653  
02:12:37,910 --> 02:12:34,960  
lights

3654  
02:12:38,709 --> 02:12:37,920  
open up around the triangle opening

3655  
02:12:40,390 --> 02:12:38,719  
underneath it

3656  
02:12:41,750 --> 02:12:40,400  
i never could get a good look at what

3657  
02:12:43,510 --> 02:12:41,760  
what the craft looked like

3658  
02:12:45,109 --> 02:12:43,520  
exactly but you have to realize that

3659  
02:12:46,390 --> 02:12:45,119  
this triangle opening in the bottom of

3660  
02:12:47,990 --> 02:12:46,400  
this thing was big enough that you could

3661  
02:12:50,550 --> 02:12:48,000  
probably put a cessna airplane

3662  
02:12:51,189 --> 02:12:50,560  
into it and this thing is like 50 feet

3663  
02:12:53,669 --> 02:12:51,199

above these

3664

02:12:55,350 --> 02:12:53,679

people's house so i'm blowing the horn

3665

02:12:56,870 --> 02:12:55,360

i'm shining the spotlight on this thing

3666

02:12:59,510 --> 02:12:56,880

trying to get somebody's attention over

3667

02:13:00,870 --> 02:12:59,520

there and this thing just starts moving

3668

02:13:02,229 --> 02:13:00,880

away from the house

3669

02:13:03,910 --> 02:13:02,239

and and i'm sitting there trying to get

3670

02:13:05,270 --> 02:13:03,920

my camera to take one more picture if i

3671

02:13:07,589 --> 02:13:05,280

could just get one more picture

3672

02:13:09,109 --> 02:13:07,599

because i'm looking up through the hole

3673

02:13:11,910 --> 02:13:09,119

of the bottom of this thing and i can

3674

02:13:14,229 --> 02:13:11,920

see that on the inside

3675

02:13:16,470 --> 02:13:14,239

it's lit up on the inside of this thing

3676

02:13:18,790 --> 02:13:16,480

and there there's ribbing on the inside

3677

02:13:19,430 --> 02:13:18,800

of it there's ductwork on the walls of

3678

02:13:22,629 --> 02:13:19,440

it like

3679

02:13:24,790 --> 02:13:22,639

uh plumbing there's a big uh like a

3680

02:13:25,830 --> 02:13:24,800

turbo lines that make this huge cochlear

3681

02:13:29,430 --> 02:13:25,840

looking thing that

3682

02:13:31,350 --> 02:13:29,440

spiraled down to a tight circle and

3683

02:13:33,030 --> 02:13:31,360

and it's all lit up inside the craft so

3684

02:13:34,629 --> 02:13:33,040

this thing is passing by me i'm looking

3685

02:13:35,990 --> 02:13:34,639

up through the hole at the inside of

3686

02:13:38,550 --> 02:13:36,000

this ufo

3687

02:13:40,470 --> 02:13:38,560

and and nothing in there looked like it

3688

02:13:41,750 --> 02:13:40,480

had had ever been touched by human hand

3689

02:13:44,390 --> 02:13:41,760

either i mean i've never seen

3690

02:13:45,350 --> 02:13:44,400

anything it had it had ribbing on the

3691

02:13:47,430 --> 02:13:45,360

sides of the

3692

02:13:49,910 --> 02:13:47,440

of the walls it had this weird looking

3693

02:13:52,550 --> 02:13:49,920

duct work ductwork that was piped

3694

02:13:54,629 --> 02:13:52,560

up against the walls itself that almost

3695

02:13:57,669 --> 02:13:54,639

looked like veins or arteries and

3696

02:13:59,510 --> 02:13:57,679

this huge cochlea looking thing uh

3697

02:14:01,270 --> 02:13:59,520

you know and i was taking all this in

3698

02:14:03,589 --> 02:14:01,280

going man if i just had one

3699

02:14:05,030 --> 02:14:03,599

more camera shot i would have been able

3700

02:14:06,950 --> 02:14:05,040

to get it because it was close

3701

02:14:08,229 --> 02:14:06,960

i mean it was probably less than 100

3702

02:14:10,470 --> 02:14:08,239

yards away is it

3703

02:14:12,310 --> 02:14:10,480

i could hear the hum of it and it just

3704

02:14:14,149 --> 02:14:12,320

slowly moved away

3705

02:14:15,750 --> 02:14:14,159

and i couldn't i couldn't do anything to

3706

02:14:17,510 --> 02:14:15,760

get a picture of it but i absolutely

3707

02:14:18,470 --> 02:14:17,520

just sat there looking at the inside of

3708

02:14:20,229 --> 02:14:18,480

this thing

3709

02:14:22,790 --> 02:14:20,239

it had a big triangular opening in the

3710

02:14:24,790 --> 02:14:22,800

bottom of it now what is it

3711

02:14:26,149 --> 02:14:24,800

ronnie before we continue what is it

3712

02:14:29,270 --> 02:14:26,159

about texas

3713

02:14:32,629 --> 02:14:29,280

what is it what's going on with these

3714

02:14:36,069 --> 02:14:32,639

craft above homes you know what what do

3715

02:14:39,830 --> 02:14:38,629

yeah you know i i have no idea i don't

3716

02:14:42,470 --> 02:14:39,840

know what they're

3717

02:14:44,470 --> 02:14:42,480

if they're gathering genetic material or

3718

02:14:46,709 --> 02:14:44,480

what they're doing exactly you know

3719

02:14:48,229 --> 02:14:46,719

uh i kind of think that might be what

3720

02:14:49,030 --> 02:14:48,239

they're doing but i can't be for sure

3721

02:14:50,550 --> 02:14:49,040

you know i

3722

02:14:52,709 --> 02:14:50,560

i went back to the people and i said i

3723

02:14:54,229 --> 02:14:52,719

told them what i've seen i said man

3724

02:14:55,830 --> 02:14:54,239

i said i've seen this huge craft over

3725

02:14:57,270 --> 02:14:55,840

your house i just want to check and

3726

02:14:59,430 --> 02:14:57,280

make sure you people are all right i

3727

02:15:01,109 --> 02:14:59,440

mean it scared me just to see

3728

02:15:02,550 --> 02:15:01,119

just staying over your house and what

3729

02:15:05,189 --> 02:15:02,560

did they say what did they say

3730

02:15:06,390 --> 02:15:05,199

ronnie and they said you know they said

3731

02:15:08,390 --> 02:15:06,400

they said our grandmother

3732

02:15:10,310 --> 02:15:08,400

has her grandmother that lives here with

3733

02:15:13,109 --> 02:15:10,320

him elderly lady she has

3734

02:15:13,750 --> 02:15:13,119

a window that faces the field and she

3735

02:15:15,589 --> 02:15:13,760

always

3736

02:15:18,790 --> 02:15:15,599

would tell them she said the lights came

3737

02:15:20,550 --> 02:15:18,800

and visited visited me again last night

3738

02:15:22,229 --> 02:15:20,560

and they just thought she was old and

3739

02:15:23,430 --> 02:15:22,239

senile you know they didn't really pay

3740

02:15:25,669 --> 02:15:23,440

no attention to her

3741

02:15:27,990 --> 02:15:25,679

but she always told me the lights came

3742

02:15:29,910 --> 02:15:28,000

and visited me again last night

3743

02:15:31,430 --> 02:15:29,920

and there's shine in her window and her

3744

02:15:32,709 --> 02:15:31,440

window faced the field there's not a

3745

02:15:34,709 --> 02:15:32,719

road or anything out

3746

02:15:37,109 --> 02:15:34,719

out out of her window that she should

3747

02:15:39,430 --> 02:15:37,119

have been able to see any kind of lights

3748

02:15:40,550 --> 02:15:39,440

and uh and the lady told me that that

3749

02:15:41,910 --> 02:15:40,560

the old woman had

3750

02:15:43,430 --> 02:15:41,920

often said that the lights would come

3751

02:15:44,870 --> 02:15:43,440

and see her and but they said they

3752

02:15:47,430 --> 02:15:44,880

didn't

3753

02:15:48,229 --> 02:15:47,440

nothing weird that they know of

3754

02:15:50,629 --> 02:15:48,239

experienced

3755

02:15:51,750 --> 02:15:50,639

happened to him that night or you know

3756

02:15:53,430 --> 02:15:51,760

they didn't know anything that had

3757

02:15:55,669 --> 02:15:53,440

happened to them

3758

02:15:57,510 --> 02:15:55,679

but like i said i just i told them and i

3759

02:15:59,430 --> 02:15:57,520

showed them some pictures of the

3760

02:16:01,030 --> 02:15:59,440

that i caught the other one you know i

3761

02:16:01,990 --> 02:16:01,040

said yeah i don't i don't want to alarm

3762

02:16:03,750 --> 02:16:02,000

you but

3763

02:16:05,189 --> 02:16:03,760

but i didn't notice they moved fairly

3764

02:16:07,270 --> 02:16:05,199

shortly after

3765

02:16:08,709 --> 02:16:07,280

i don't know i don't know if they

3766

02:16:10,149 --> 02:16:08,719

spooked them or what but i noticed they

3767

02:16:12,229 --> 02:16:10,159

seemed like they did move out about a

3768

02:16:15,270 --> 02:16:12,239

month after that

3769

02:16:16,709 --> 02:16:15,280

so yeah and i'm looking at the clock

3770

02:16:18,069 --> 02:16:16,719

here ronnie you know we're gonna have to

3771

02:16:20,149 --> 02:16:18,079

go into overtime

3772

02:16:22,390 --> 02:16:20,159

so i know that you you know you got your

3773

02:16:24,069 --> 02:16:22,400

little surgery done and things

3774

02:16:25,669 --> 02:16:24,079

uh but i'm gonna ask you now can you

3775

02:16:29,510 --> 02:16:25,679

hang on uh

3776

02:16:30,870 --> 02:16:29,520

you know for another uh 45 minutes or so

3777

02:16:32,950 --> 02:16:30,880

oh absolutely yeah we're just now

3778

02:16:35,349 --> 02:16:32,960

getting into the kickstarter because i

3779

02:16:40,230 --> 02:16:35,359

know it's i know what's coming next

3780

02:16:44,070 --> 02:16:40,240

um okay let's go to uh incident number

3781

02:16:46,709 --> 02:16:44,080

seven what happens next yeah

3782

02:16:48,309 --> 02:16:46,719

yeah it's hard it's hard to keep track

3783

02:16:48,870 --> 02:16:48,319

hard to keep it all straight you know i

3784

02:16:50,870 --> 02:16:48,880

know

3785

02:16:53,110 --> 02:16:50,880

it's confusing it's a long story you

3786

02:16:54,389 --> 02:16:53,120

know and uh

3787

02:16:56,309 --> 02:16:54,399

but like i said i'm trying to do some

3788

02:16:58,549 --> 02:16:56,319

stuff with the footage that i've already

3789

02:17:00,309 --> 02:16:58,559

cancer trying to show people you know

3790

02:17:01,190 --> 02:17:00,319

i'm getting ridiculed by people and

3791

02:17:04,230 --> 02:17:01,200

stuff and they're

3792

02:17:06,309 --> 02:17:04,240

they're calling now i'm calling my my

3793

02:17:07,750 --> 02:17:06,319

mother ship the flintstone ufo you know

3794

02:17:09,349 --> 02:17:07,760

because it's made out of solid rock you

3795

02:17:18,549 --> 02:17:09,359

know so it's the first flintstone

3796

02:17:23,669 --> 02:17:21,509

yeah close the deal on ronnie dawson and

3797

02:17:27,429 --> 02:17:23,679

many people have made that comment

3798

02:17:30,629 --> 02:17:27,439

and uh uh extraordinary okay so

3799

02:17:33,030 --> 02:17:30,639

what happens so

3800

02:17:34,070 --> 02:17:33,040

um i'm you know i'm going through the

3801

02:17:36,389 --> 02:17:34,080

still frame footage and

3802

02:17:37,910 --> 02:17:36,399

like i said the the guy the software was

3803

02:17:39,750 --> 02:17:37,920

terrible back then when i could get like

3804

02:17:41,349 --> 02:17:39,760

seven still frame images of the

3805

02:17:43,349 --> 02:17:41,359

of that mother ship that passed over and

3806

02:17:44,309 --> 02:17:43,359

they're all bad none of them are any

3807

02:17:46,070 --> 02:17:44,319

good

3808

02:17:47,669 --> 02:17:46,080

but later on as the smartphone started

3809

02:17:49,190 --> 02:17:47,679

coming out new software started coming

3810

02:17:51,750 --> 02:17:49,200

out and i was able to go from seven

3811

02:17:52,549 --> 02:17:51,760

steel frame images to 22 steel frame

3812

02:17:55,509 --> 02:17:52,559

images

3813

02:17:55,990 --> 02:17:55,519

eye and the lighting and everything was

3814

02:17:57,589 --> 02:17:56,000

just right

3815

02:17:59,990 --> 02:17:57,599

there man i got some better pictures

3816

02:18:01,750 --> 02:18:00,000

than i had ever seen of this thing

3817

02:18:04,230 --> 02:18:01,760

some of the clearest images that i had

3818

02:18:07,030 --> 02:18:04,240

ever seen today

3819

02:18:08,709 --> 02:18:07,040

and uh and it just my god man there was

3820

02:18:10,389 --> 02:18:08,719

there's some weird stuff on there that

3821

02:18:11,190 --> 02:18:10,399

you've got to see you believe it you

3822

02:18:13,830 --> 02:18:11,200

know

3823

02:18:15,110 --> 02:18:13,840

i mean and i've had and the debunkers

3824

02:18:16,709 --> 02:18:15,120

and everybody i've looked that up turn

3825

02:18:18,709 --> 02:18:16,719

it over to everybody they said man we've

3826

02:18:19,750 --> 02:18:18,719

load up the pixels to the size of tennis

3827

02:18:21,669 --> 02:18:19,760

balls and

3828

02:18:23,750 --> 02:18:21,679

and so they've now said i wouldn't even

3829

02:18:24,950 --> 02:18:23,760

know how to use photoshop you know i

3830

02:18:26,870 --> 02:18:24,960

don't have the ability

3831

02:18:28,790 --> 02:18:26,880

to do that kind of work you know to fake

3832

02:18:29,990 --> 02:18:28,800

anything like that so

3833

02:18:32,070 --> 02:18:30,000

you know what you see on the surface of

3834

02:18:34,469 --> 02:18:32,080

this thing is actually was really there

3835

02:18:35,190 --> 02:18:34,479

and how it could be there i have no idea

3836

02:18:37,910 --> 02:18:35,200

where they're from

3837

02:18:39,030 --> 02:18:37,920

i have no idea but i know we are i'm

3838

02:18:39,830 --> 02:18:39,040

trying to get this stuff out in the

3839

02:18:41,669 --> 02:18:39,840

public and

3840

02:18:43,030 --> 02:18:41,679

and uh some some weird stuff started

3841

02:18:44,230 --> 02:18:43,040

happening around my house we were doing

3842

02:18:46,549 --> 02:18:44,240

a ufo

3843

02:18:48,230 --> 02:18:46,559

video at my house called uh man escaped

3844

02:18:48,709 --> 02:18:48,240

alien abduction with pictures to prove

3845

02:18:51,990 --> 02:18:48,719

it

3846

02:18:55,270 --> 02:18:52,000

like

3847

02:18:57,429 --> 02:18:55,280

907 000 views on it and um

3848

02:18:59,509 --> 02:18:57,439

my cameraman said he goes man i swear to

3849

02:19:01,349 --> 02:18:59,519

god i just i was filming the video and

3850

02:19:02,150 --> 02:19:01,359

he said i swear i saw a ghost or

3851  
02:19:05,110 --> 02:19:02,160  
something appear

3852  
02:19:06,070 --> 02:19:05,120  
beside you i thought what and and and

3853  
02:19:08,549 --> 02:19:06,080  
then i thought you know

3854  
02:19:09,349 --> 02:19:08,559  
man i need to find me a sober camera guy

3855  
02:19:11,589 --> 02:19:09,359  
it's really

3856  
02:19:13,190 --> 02:19:11,599  
hot that's i don't know what this guy's

3857  
02:19:15,190 --> 02:19:13,200  
talking about man you know

3858  
02:19:16,549 --> 02:19:15,200  
and we're just making this ufo video and

3859  
02:19:18,950 --> 02:19:16,559  
he's filming me

3860  
02:19:19,990 --> 02:19:18,960  
and but later on if we after we posted

3861  
02:19:23,509 --> 02:19:20,000  
the video it

3862  
02:19:25,509 --> 02:19:23,519  
at 131 it shows this it shows this

3863  
02:19:27,190 --> 02:19:25,519

this miss like makes a big circle it

3864

02:19:29,030 --> 02:19:27,200

shoots into my head and then

3865

02:19:30,549 --> 02:19:29,040

as i'm talking in slow motion you can

3866

02:19:32,309 --> 02:19:30,559

see this thing looks like it appears out

3867

02:19:35,110 --> 02:19:32,319

of my mouth for a second

3868

02:19:36,629 --> 02:19:35,120

and then disappears again and so i'm

3869

02:19:38,230 --> 02:19:36,639

starting to see these anomalies around

3870

02:19:40,389 --> 02:19:38,240

the house

3871

02:19:41,429 --> 02:19:40,399

and and that one i caught on i caught on

3872

02:19:43,509 --> 02:19:41,439

camera

3873

02:19:45,589 --> 02:19:43,519

but the weirdest one i didn't catch on

3874

02:19:47,669 --> 02:19:45,599

camera was in my bedroom this mist

3875

02:19:49,030 --> 02:19:47,679

appeared over the bed

3876

02:19:50,790 --> 02:19:49,040

and i was waiting on my wife to come to

3877

02:19:52,469 --> 02:19:50,800

bed the bedroom light was still on i

3878

02:19:53,349 --> 02:19:52,479

laid back and i closed my eyes waiting

3879

02:19:54,950 --> 02:19:53,359

on everything

3880

02:19:56,870 --> 02:19:54,960

waiting to go to sleep for her to come

3881

02:19:58,870 --> 02:19:56,880

in there and turn the lights out

3882

02:20:00,630 --> 02:19:58,880

and i opened my eyes and over the

3883

02:20:01,670 --> 02:20:00,640

king-sized bed there's this mist that's

3884

02:20:04,469 --> 02:20:01,680

floating

3885

02:20:05,910 --> 02:20:04,479

and it and it's almost you could barely

3886

02:20:07,670 --> 02:20:05,920

see through it it's so thick

3887

02:20:09,429 --> 02:20:07,680

and i opened my eyes and i see this

3888

02:20:10,469 --> 02:20:09,439

there's smoke over the bed i'm thinking

3889

02:20:11,910 --> 02:20:10,479

why in the world

3890

02:20:13,510 --> 02:20:11,920

somebody burn something in the kitchen

3891

02:20:14,070 --> 02:20:13,520

so i kind of roll over look towards the

3892

02:20:17,349 --> 02:20:14,080

kitchen

3893

02:20:19,830 --> 02:20:17,359

we'll just say this whole mist just

3894

02:20:21,990 --> 02:20:19,840

takes off and shoots through the wall in

3895

02:20:25,030 --> 02:20:22,000

a in a room with a light on

3896

02:20:26,710 --> 02:20:25,040

and and and i'm like my god man

3897

02:20:28,550 --> 02:20:26,720

whatever that was it just took off right

3898

02:20:30,230 --> 02:20:28,560

through the wall and i fell to the wall

3899

02:20:31,750 --> 02:20:30,240

even to see if it was cold or hot or

3900

02:20:33,510 --> 02:20:31,760

anything and uh

3901

02:20:35,110 --> 02:20:33,520

so we're starting to see some weird

3902

02:20:36,469 --> 02:20:35,120

anomalies up here around the house

3903

02:20:38,309 --> 02:20:36,479

you know and i started to put two and

3904

02:20:40,309 --> 02:20:38,319

two together that this it's probably

3905

02:20:41,830 --> 02:20:40,319

et's got some kind of alien stealth and

3906

02:20:44,389 --> 02:20:41,840

they're they follow me home and they're

3907

02:20:47,270 --> 02:20:44,399

doing some strange stuff at my house

3908

02:20:48,550 --> 02:20:47,280

so uh it was some it was some weird

3909

02:20:51,429 --> 02:20:48,560

times

3910

02:20:53,110 --> 02:20:51,439

and and so i'm so i'm sitting there

3911

02:20:53,510 --> 02:20:53,120

thinking okay well these guys they're

3912

02:20:56,630 --> 02:20:53,520

probably

3913

02:20:58,550 --> 02:20:56,640

of a mascara technology and they're

3914

02:21:02,469 --> 02:20:58,560

watching me or who knows why

3915

02:21:06,150 --> 02:21:02,479

well the thing was in in august

3916

02:21:07,590 --> 02:21:06,160

2017 i i had i was working nights i just

3917

02:21:09,349 --> 02:21:07,600

came home from work

3918

02:21:11,190 --> 02:21:09,359

and i'd been to bed for a while and it

3919

02:21:12,870 --> 02:21:11,200

was like nine o'clock in the morning

3920

02:21:15,349 --> 02:21:12,880

i mean the sun is already up my wife's

3921

02:21:17,830 --> 02:21:15,359

up and doing things throughout the house

3922

02:21:19,349 --> 02:21:17,840

and uh i'm i'm sleeping like a baby i'm

3923

02:21:20,790 --> 02:21:19,359

not even having any drinks man

3924

02:21:22,150 --> 02:21:20,800

and all of a sudden i have this weird

3925

02:21:24,230 --> 02:21:22,160

agreement there's two females like

3926

02:21:25,990 --> 02:21:24,240

pulling on my arm like

3927

02:21:27,750 --> 02:21:26,000

and i and then all of a sudden i slip

3928

02:21:28,469 --> 02:21:27,760

out of the grass and i just fall back to

3929

02:21:30,710 --> 02:21:28,479

sleep and i think

3930

02:21:31,590 --> 02:21:30,720

man that was a weird that was a weird

3931

02:21:33,429 --> 02:21:31,600

dream

3932

02:21:35,030 --> 02:21:33,439

and i didn't wake up but i was thinking

3933

02:21:36,630 --> 02:21:35,040

i had a weird dream and all of a sudden

3934

02:21:38,070 --> 02:21:36,640

now they they got me again they're

3935

02:21:39,429 --> 02:21:38,080

grabbing me by the arms they're pulling

3936

02:21:41,830 --> 02:21:39,439

on me and i'm thinking

3937

02:21:43,349 --> 02:21:41,840

wanna in the world and then one of one

3938

02:21:44,870 --> 02:21:43,359

of us it's a female she listens to me

3939

02:21:47,510 --> 02:21:44,880

straight in the face and she says

3940

02:21:48,309 --> 02:21:47,520

help us and so i started struggling to

3941

02:21:50,790 --> 02:21:48,319

get loose too

3942

02:21:51,510 --> 02:21:50,800

well they they grabbed me and and they

3943

02:21:52,870 --> 02:21:51,520

pulled me and

3944

02:21:55,590 --> 02:21:52,880

i felt like they would pull me of a

3945

02:21:57,349 --> 02:21:55,600

manhole or something like i was stuck

3946

02:21:58,389 --> 02:21:57,359

and they pulled me loose and then the

3947

02:21:59,670 --> 02:21:58,399

first thing they started doing is a

3948

02:22:01,270 --> 02:21:59,680

positive said we're so

3949

02:22:02,710 --> 02:22:01,280

sorry for disturbing your rest you know

3950

02:22:03,110 --> 02:22:02,720

so we're not from this world we need if

3951

02:22:04,630 --> 02:22:03,120

we had

3952

02:22:06,469 --> 02:22:04,640

we needed to have a conversation with

3953

02:22:07,030 --> 02:22:06,479

you and we're sorry for disturbing your

3954

02:22:09,110 --> 02:22:07,040

rest and

3955

02:22:10,070 --> 02:22:09,120

and i look around i'm standing in my

3956

02:22:12,550 --> 02:22:10,080

bedroom but

3957

02:22:14,070 --> 02:22:12,560

i'm standing in my bedroom and i can see

3958

02:22:15,429 --> 02:22:14,080

the lights coming in around the walls in

3959

02:22:17,270 --> 02:22:15,439

the mirrors and stuff like that there's

3960

02:22:19,190 --> 02:22:17,280

two females here and i'm thinking

3961

02:22:21,590 --> 02:22:19,200

my wife is playing some kind of a joke

3962

02:22:21,990 --> 02:22:21,600

yeah your wife your wife is in on it and

3963

02:22:25,110 --> 02:22:22,000

let me

3964

02:22:28,309 --> 02:22:25,120

there

3965

02:22:32,550 --> 02:22:28,319

uh if i can ronnie this is

3966

02:22:37,830 --> 02:22:35,910

yeah i'm i mean i'm awake right and and

3967

02:22:39,750 --> 02:22:37,840

like i said i'm i'm standing up and i'm

3968

02:22:41,590 --> 02:22:39,760

talking to two females

3969

02:22:43,349 --> 02:22:41,600

and uh i'm not really sure what's going

3970

02:22:45,110 --> 02:22:43,359

on i know they were pulling me

3971

02:22:46,309 --> 02:22:45,120

up like i was stuck in something they

3972

02:22:47,750 --> 02:22:46,319

pulled me loose and i'm sitting there

3973

02:22:49,910 --> 02:22:47,760

having a conversation with these two

3974

02:22:52,070 --> 02:22:49,920

in my bedroom and then i started

3975

02:22:54,309 --> 02:22:52,080

realizing i'm not

3976

02:22:55,830 --> 02:22:54,319

i'm like well they said well they're not

3977

02:22:56,710 --> 02:22:55,840

from our world and i'm thinking okay

3978

02:22:58,469 --> 02:22:56,720

well this is a

3979

02:22:59,990 --> 02:22:58,479

pretty good prank my wife is pulling on

3980

02:23:02,230 --> 02:23:00,000

me or something and then i

3981

02:23:03,030 --> 02:23:02,240

and they said that i'm saved and then my

3982

02:23:04,309 --> 02:23:03,040

body's sleeping

3983

02:23:05,990 --> 02:23:04,319

peacefully there and i'm saying they

3984

02:23:07,190 --> 02:23:06,000

said my body's sleeping so i'm thinking

3985

02:23:08,710 --> 02:23:07,200

this and i'm looking there's somebody

3986

02:23:11,670 --> 02:23:08,720

sleeping in my bed

3987

02:23:13,030 --> 02:23:11,680

i assume it's me but i'm looking i want

3988

02:23:14,469 --> 02:23:13,040

to get i want to go over and look down

3989

02:23:16,710 --> 02:23:14,479

on the face of it to make sure it's me

3990

02:23:18,950 --> 02:23:16,720

so i tried to walk and i fell forward

3991

02:23:19,990 --> 02:23:18,960

and as i started falling forward i put

3992

02:23:21,910 --> 02:23:20,000

my arm out

3993

02:23:23,429 --> 02:23:21,920

and and what and whoever's sleeping in

3994

02:23:26,150 --> 02:23:23,439

the bed my my

3995

02:23:27,510 --> 02:23:26,160

hand custom just below the just below

3996

02:23:29,990 --> 02:23:27,520

the knee on the chin

3997

02:23:30,950 --> 02:23:30,000

well i could feel my hand like on their

3998

02:23:32,950 --> 02:23:30,960

leg

3999

02:23:34,230 --> 02:23:32,960

to support myself from going ahead and

4000

02:23:35,830 --> 02:23:34,240

falling and then all of a sudden my hand

4001  
02:23:37,270 --> 02:23:35,840  
goes through the bone it felt like i

4002  
02:23:39,429 --> 02:23:37,280  
broke the bone then i could feel the

4003  
02:23:41,830 --> 02:23:39,439  
softness over the mattress underneath

4004  
02:23:42,550 --> 02:23:41,840  
and then i pulled back up and i stood up

4005  
02:23:45,990 --> 02:23:42,560  
and i

4006  
02:23:48,070 --> 02:23:46,000  
what the heck is going on with my legs

4007  
02:23:49,510 --> 02:23:48,080  
and then i didn't have anything my legs

4008  
02:23:51,830 --> 02:23:49,520  
ended right there at the bed i thought

4009  
02:23:53,910 --> 02:23:51,840  
for a second man my legs are chopped off

4010  
02:23:55,030 --> 02:23:53,920  
or something my legs are missing and

4011  
02:23:56,630 --> 02:23:55,040  
then

4012  
02:23:57,830 --> 02:23:56,640  
these two gals that great they grabbed

4013  
02:23:58,389 --> 02:23:57,840

me and they said no you're right just

4014

02:23:59,750 --> 02:23:58,399

come over here

4015

02:24:01,349 --> 02:23:59,760

they weighed me out of the bed i've

4016

02:24:02,790 --> 02:24:01,359

weighed out weighed out literally

4017

02:24:05,429 --> 02:24:02,800

weighed out of my bed

4018

02:24:07,349 --> 02:24:05,439

i'm like buried up to this bed and then

4019

02:24:08,469 --> 02:24:07,359

up to the knees and i come waiting out

4020

02:24:11,110 --> 02:24:08,479

of this bed

4021

02:24:12,230 --> 02:24:11,120

and then i then i'm looking at these two

4022

02:24:13,270 --> 02:24:12,240

and they're telling me that they're not

4023

02:24:14,550 --> 02:24:13,280

from the world they need to have a

4024

02:24:16,469 --> 02:24:14,560

conversation

4025

02:24:18,469 --> 02:24:16,479

and then i'm i'm looking at one she's a

4026

02:24:22,309 --> 02:24:18,479

tall blue skinned lady

4027

02:24:24,150 --> 02:24:22,319

and she has this big uh it's like a ruby

4028

02:24:26,070 --> 02:24:24,160

this glitch or her left cheek she has

4029

02:24:28,790 --> 02:24:26,080

like a diamond glue to her forehead she

4030

02:24:30,710 --> 02:24:28,800

has like a tattooed on her right cheek

4031

02:24:32,150 --> 02:24:30,720

and her skin is like a light blue she

4032

02:24:34,550 --> 02:24:32,160

has short black hair

4033

02:24:36,150 --> 02:24:34,560

and the other one has has big hair and

4034

02:24:37,190 --> 02:24:36,160

she has these tips that are popping

4035

02:24:38,790 --> 02:24:37,200

through the hair

4036

02:24:40,950 --> 02:24:38,800

and then she looks just like a female

4037

02:24:43,110 --> 02:24:40,960

except right there where her

4038

02:24:44,469 --> 02:24:43,120

her eyes are like a human but her nose

4039

02:24:47,030 --> 02:24:44,479

slowly turns into a

4040

02:24:47,510 --> 02:24:47,040

like a lion's mouth like a cat's mouth

4041

02:24:50,870 --> 02:24:47,520

and

4042

02:24:52,230 --> 02:24:50,880

so this

4043

02:24:53,910 --> 02:24:52,240

doesn't look like these girls are from

4044

02:24:56,469 --> 02:24:53,920

here man you know i'm thinking oh man

4045

02:24:58,630 --> 02:24:56,479

that's a if that is a if this is some

4046

02:25:01,670 --> 02:24:58,640

kind of a costume it's a damn good one

4047

02:25:03,990 --> 02:25:01,680

because uh it looks very real and

4048

02:25:04,790 --> 02:25:04,000

i start realizing oh my god you know so

4049

02:25:07,190 --> 02:25:04,800

these are

4050

02:25:08,389 --> 02:25:07,200

this is e.t you know e.t has made an

4051  
02:25:11,110 --> 02:25:08,399  
appearance man so i

4052  
02:25:12,630 --> 02:25:11,120  
and and uh they said well they wanted me

4053  
02:25:15,990 --> 02:25:12,640  
to have a conversation with me

4054  
02:25:17,270 --> 02:25:16,000  
and so they they had found they went out

4055  
02:25:18,469 --> 02:25:17,280  
they went on to this little thing where

4056  
02:25:19,990 --> 02:25:18,479  
they said they had found

4057  
02:25:21,830 --> 02:25:20,000  
they found us in the latter part of the

4058  
02:25:23,590 --> 02:25:21,840  
foreign's nuclear testing sent

4059  
02:25:25,750 --> 02:25:23,600  
radiation off on the planets they had

4060  
02:25:27,750 --> 02:25:25,760  
been in an interdimensional war

4061  
02:25:29,750 --> 02:25:27,760  
with a malevolent species that had

4062  
02:25:32,950 --> 02:25:29,760  
attacked them without provocation

4063  
02:25:36,710 --> 02:25:32,960

and almost destroyed the planet

4064

02:25:38,550 --> 02:25:36,720

and uh and that they had that they

4065

02:25:40,870 --> 02:25:38,560

had cause for concern because they they

4066

02:25:42,389 --> 02:25:40,880

had seen uh our nuclear

4067

02:25:43,990 --> 02:25:42,399

testing had sent a lot of radiation off

4068

02:25:46,710 --> 02:25:44,000

there they freaked them out they

4069

02:25:47,429 --> 02:25:46,720

they've been investigated investigating

4070

02:25:49,270 --> 02:25:47,439

us to see

4071

02:25:51,190 --> 02:25:49,280

if we were in alliance with the ones

4072

02:25:53,750 --> 02:25:51,200

that had attacked them

4073

02:25:54,309 --> 02:25:53,760

and uh they they've studied us for long

4074

02:25:55,830 --> 02:25:54,319

enough

4075

02:25:57,990 --> 02:25:55,840

that they know that we're not in

4076

02:26:00,550 --> 02:25:58,000

allegiance with those ones that

4077

02:26:01,670 --> 02:26:00,560

that they're enemies with or whatever

4078

02:26:03,030 --> 02:26:01,680

and uh so i'm

4079

02:26:04,870 --> 02:26:03,040

not saying they're taking all this in

4080

02:26:07,270 --> 02:26:04,880

going okay all right and they

4081

02:26:08,469 --> 02:26:07,280

they want to know if they make open

4082

02:26:10,790 --> 02:26:08,479

contact if

4083

02:26:13,270 --> 02:26:10,800

they if i felt if we made open contact

4084

02:26:16,150 --> 02:26:13,280

we'll we'd be willing to give them large

4085

02:26:17,510 --> 02:26:16,160

quantities of biological material uh

4086

02:26:19,590 --> 02:26:17,520

that they need

4087

02:26:20,710 --> 02:26:19,600

and i said yeah i said i think if you

4088

02:26:22,870 --> 02:26:20,720

know if you you make

4089

02:26:23,910 --> 02:26:22,880

open contact on friendly bases yes i

4090

02:26:27,030 --> 02:26:23,920

think people would

4091

02:26:29,030 --> 02:26:27,040

they would give you uh they would

4092

02:26:30,550 --> 02:26:29,040

give you the biological biological

4093

02:26:31,270 --> 02:26:30,560

material that you needed and they said

4094

02:26:38,150 --> 02:26:31,280

what

4095

02:26:39,990 --> 02:26:38,160

i guess just i guess they need dna or

4096

02:26:41,270 --> 02:26:40,000

some kind of genetic samples or whatever

4097

02:26:42,309 --> 02:26:41,280

you know i don't know what they're doing

4098

02:26:44,150 --> 02:26:42,319

with it

4099

02:26:46,070 --> 02:26:44,160

because the the female one with the

4100

02:26:47,590 --> 02:26:46,080

lion's mouth she was they said she was a

4101  
02:26:50,469 --> 02:26:47,600  
geneticist

4102  
02:26:51,990 --> 02:26:50,479  
and uh so you know they they seem to be

4103  
02:26:52,710 --> 02:26:52,000  
having some kind of a genetic problem

4104  
02:26:55,270 --> 02:26:52,720  
that

4105  
02:26:56,070 --> 02:26:55,280  
the cat people are it's what it appears

4106  
02:26:58,630 --> 02:26:56,080  
to me

4107  
02:26:59,830 --> 02:26:58,640  
to be but they're but what it seems like

4108  
02:27:00,870 --> 02:26:59,840  
they're wanting to do is they're wanting

4109  
02:27:02,870 --> 02:27:00,880  
to use this

4110  
02:27:05,030 --> 02:27:02,880  
material to make like a genetic clone

4111  
02:27:08,230 --> 02:27:05,040  
it's like it

4112  
02:27:09,510 --> 02:27:08,240  
because i know uh well

4113  
02:27:11,670 --> 02:27:09,520

i don't want to get ahead of myself in

4114

02:27:14,389 --> 02:27:11,680

the story but but what happens

4115

02:27:17,030 --> 02:27:14,399

later well okay know what the thing is

4116

02:27:21,190 --> 02:27:17,040

yeah no let's stay with the story

4117

02:27:22,790 --> 02:27:21,200

um okay so what happens next

4118

02:27:24,710 --> 02:27:22,800

okay so the they're telling me how they

4119

02:27:26,389 --> 02:27:24,720

come to find us and stuff and and

4120

02:27:28,469 --> 02:27:26,399

that they and they started showing me

4121

02:27:30,790 --> 02:27:28,479

they said that we're wearing clothing

4122

02:27:32,790 --> 02:27:30,800

they said so just observing your world

4123

02:27:35,190 --> 02:27:32,800

has already affected our world they said

4124

02:27:36,230 --> 02:27:35,200

uh they said we had ritualistic clothing

4125

02:27:38,309 --> 02:27:36,240

but we never had

4126  
02:27:39,910 --> 02:27:38,319  
the clothing that we were like like the

4127  
02:27:40,309 --> 02:27:39,920  
people from your world do and they said

4128  
02:27:42,389 --> 02:27:40,319  
that

4129  
02:27:44,630 --> 02:27:42,399  
just from watching our world so some of

4130  
02:27:46,150 --> 02:27:44,640  
our clothing items that became popular

4131  
02:27:47,990 --> 02:27:46,160  
on their world

4132  
02:27:50,150 --> 02:27:48,000  
and and they made them from the material

4133  
02:27:51,830 --> 02:27:50,160  
in the world and then and

4134  
02:27:53,510 --> 02:27:51,840  
the tall blue one showed me she said

4135  
02:27:55,030 --> 02:27:53,520  
yoga pants she was showing me

4136  
02:27:56,830 --> 02:27:55,040  
she said yoga pants and she rubbed her

4137  
02:28:00,070 --> 02:27:56,840  
hands on her thighs and said so

4138  
02:28:02,070 --> 02:28:00,080

soft and she had this big huge

4139

02:28:03,190 --> 02:28:02,080

i looked in her i got really close to

4140

02:28:04,870 --> 02:28:03,200

her at one point

4141

02:28:06,630 --> 02:28:04,880

because i wanted to look at her eyes i

4142

02:28:07,349 --> 02:28:06,640

wanted to get a feeling that is this you

4143

02:28:09,190 --> 02:28:07,359

know

4144

02:28:11,349 --> 02:28:09,200

if this is a demon i wanted to give a

4145

02:28:11,990 --> 02:28:11,359

sense is this are these people good or

4146

02:28:14,230 --> 02:28:12,000

these people

4147

02:28:16,070 --> 02:28:14,240

evil i want to see if those eyes are

4148

02:28:17,429 --> 02:28:16,080

black or if there's some other color

4149

02:28:19,270 --> 02:28:17,439

so i got really close to her and it

4150

02:28:20,870 --> 02:28:19,280

really made her nervous

4151  
02:28:22,309 --> 02:28:20,880  
and she looked at me and she said what

4152  
02:28:24,070 --> 02:28:22,319  
are you doing she said i said i just

4153  
02:28:24,309 --> 02:28:24,080  
want to get a good look at your eyes and

4154  
02:28:27,590 --> 02:28:24,319  
i

4155  
02:28:30,469 --> 02:28:27,600  
face

4156  
02:28:32,070 --> 02:28:30,479  
and her eyes were huge and blue and they

4157  
02:28:33,910 --> 02:28:32,080  
were beautifully

4158  
02:28:35,349 --> 02:28:33,920  
beautifully blue they were very large

4159  
02:28:37,830 --> 02:28:35,359  
there was almost no white and

4160  
02:28:39,510 --> 02:28:37,840  
it seemed like her irish her her eye

4161  
02:28:40,309 --> 02:28:39,520  
filled the whole socket very little

4162  
02:28:42,070 --> 02:28:40,319  
white

4163  
02:28:43,590 --> 02:28:42,080

around the edges of her eyes and she had

4164

02:28:45,750 --> 02:28:43,600

these white specks

4165

02:28:47,030 --> 02:28:45,760

in them and they weren't black they were

4166

02:28:48,790 --> 02:28:47,040

beautiful blue

4167

02:28:50,070 --> 02:28:48,800

and i said oh you're right so your eyes

4168

02:28:51,349 --> 02:28:50,080

are beautiful blue i just wanted to get

4169

02:28:53,670 --> 02:28:51,359

a good look at them and she said

4170

02:28:55,590 --> 02:28:53,680

she said okay she said she said tell the

4171

02:28:57,349 --> 02:28:55,600

people of your world

4172

02:28:59,030 --> 02:28:57,359

that when it comes time to to make

4173

02:29:00,550 --> 02:28:59,040

contact with the people all will say all

4174

02:29:02,710 --> 02:29:00,560

that we ask is that

4175

02:29:05,110 --> 02:29:02,720

there'll be no physical contact unless

4176  
02:29:06,550 --> 02:29:05,120  
the request is made and permission is

4177  
02:29:08,630 --> 02:29:06,560  
granted

4178  
02:29:09,830 --> 02:29:08,640  
and i said okay all right well you know

4179  
02:29:11,830 --> 02:29:09,840  
that makes sense so

4180  
02:29:13,670 --> 02:29:11,840  
it sounded to me like they they they've

4181  
02:29:15,110 --> 02:29:13,680  
established their first rule of contact

4182  
02:29:16,870 --> 02:29:15,120  
right there

4183  
02:29:17,910 --> 02:29:16,880  
and it was i guess it was because she

4184  
02:29:18,710 --> 02:29:17,920  
thought i was going to touch her or

4185  
02:29:20,230 --> 02:29:18,720  
something now

4186  
02:29:22,230 --> 02:29:20,240  
now the blue valley she didn't like to

4187  
02:29:23,349 --> 02:29:22,240  
be touched now the cat lady now sees a

4188  
02:29:26,630 --> 02:29:23,359

whole nother story

4189

02:29:29,110 --> 02:29:26,640

okay let's let's stop right there

4190

02:29:30,070 --> 02:29:29,120

i've got to take a break we will come

4191

02:29:32,630 --> 02:29:30,080

back

4192

02:29:33,590 --> 02:29:32,640

to the cat lady our guest tonight ronnie

4193

02:29:36,469 --> 02:29:33,600

dawson

4194

02:29:38,150 --> 02:29:36,479

ronnie remember we've got kids listening

4195

02:29:40,070 --> 02:29:38,160

i'm just letting you know right now

4196

02:29:41,590 --> 02:29:40,080

but we're going to come back to the cat

4197

02:29:43,270 --> 02:29:41,600

lady right after this short break i'm

4198

02:29:43,910 --> 02:29:43,280

your host jimmy church this is fade to

4199

02:29:46,870 --> 02:29:43,920

black

4200

02:29:47,349 --> 02:29:46,880

on the game changer network and kgra the

4201

02:29:50,900 --> 02:29:47,359

planet

4202

02:30:12,309 --> 02:29:50,910

overtime is next stay with us

4203

02:30:16,550 --> 02:30:14,630

hey what up y'all biblical fox here and

4204

02:30:21,830 --> 02:30:16,560

you are listening to my boy

4205

02:30:32,710 --> 02:30:25,030

despite popular opinion reading a book

4206

02:30:34,469 --> 02:30:32,720

will not make you smarter

4207

02:30:36,550 --> 02:30:34,479

this is jimmy church of fade to black

4208

02:30:39,750 --> 02:30:36,560

and i take life change t

4209

02:30:40,389 --> 02:30:39,760

supplements every single day it's what i

4210

02:30:44,830 --> 02:30:40,399

do

4211

02:30:48,710 --> 02:30:46,550

jimmychurchradio.com

4212

02:30:49,590 --> 02:30:48,720

when you take the beans from central

4213

02:30:51,910 --> 02:30:49,600

america

4214

02:30:52,630 --> 02:30:51,920

with dashes of indonesian and african

4215

02:30:54,870 --> 02:30:52,640

mixed in

4216

02:30:56,230 --> 02:30:54,880

and then roasted to the dark side of

4217

02:30:59,429 --> 02:30:56,240

fade to black

4218

02:31:02,389 --> 02:30:59,439

you create the ultimate brew of fringe

4219

02:31:04,070 --> 02:31:02,399

introducing the fade to black blend from

4220

02:31:07,110 --> 02:31:04,080

river moon coffee

4221

02:31:09,190 --> 02:31:07,120

yes river moon's darkest customized

4222

02:31:12,389 --> 02:31:09,200

roast was created for the love

4223

02:31:15,190 --> 02:31:12,399

of fade to black the alchemy of

4224

02:31:17,830 --> 02:31:15,200

masterful roasting and smoking the beans

4225

02:31:21,510 --> 02:31:17,840

is in every sip of this full-bodied

4226

02:31:24,070 --> 02:31:21,520

dark java i need my coffee doc

4227

02:31:25,030 --> 02:31:24,080

deep with distinct bittersweet chocolate

4228

02:31:27,590 --> 02:31:25,040

highlights

4229

02:31:28,070 --> 02:31:27,600

just like the bunker leaning further

4230

02:31:30,630 --> 02:31:28,080

into the

4231

02:31:31,590 --> 02:31:30,640

darkness of the roast is fade to black

4232

02:31:33,990 --> 02:31:31,600

blend from

4233

02:31:36,309 --> 02:31:34,000

river moon coffee just click on the

4234

02:31:37,270 --> 02:31:36,319

banner at jimmychurchradio.com and use

4235

02:31:43,590 --> 02:31:37,280

the promo code

4236

02:31:45,510 --> 02:31:43,600

f2b blend for 15 off of your order today

4237

02:31:47,110 --> 02:31:45,520

this is billy carson with forbidden

4238

02:31:49,990 --> 02:31:47,120

knowledge dot tv

4239

02:31:51,510 --> 02:31:50,000

forbidden knowledge tv has just reached

4240

02:31:54,309 --> 02:31:51,520

its one year anniversary

4241

02:31:55,990 --> 02:31:54,319

that's right one year and as a show of

4242

02:31:58,870 --> 02:31:56,000

appreciation we are giving

4243

02:32:00,469 --> 02:31:58,880

all new subscribers a free 30-day trial

4244

02:32:03,830 --> 02:32:00,479

of forbidden knowledge dot

4245

02:32:06,150 --> 02:32:03,840

tv that's 30 days to binge watch

4246

02:32:06,870 --> 02:32:06,160

thousands of movies documentaries

4247

02:32:09,510 --> 02:32:06,880

conferences

4248

02:32:11,910 --> 02:32:09,520

workshops lectures yoga classes

4249

02:32:14,710 --> 02:32:11,920

meditation courses and so much more

4250

02:32:16,550 --> 02:32:14,720

so log on to forbidden knowledge dot tv

4251  
02:32:19,750 --> 02:32:16,560  
from your computer or mobile device

4252  
02:32:23,830 --> 02:32:19,760  
or get the forbidden knowledge tv app on

4253  
02:32:24,790 --> 02:32:23,840  
apple tv roku amazon itunes or google

4254  
02:32:28,070 --> 02:32:24,800  
play today

4255  
02:32:30,550 --> 02:32:28,080  
and use coupon code 30 days free

4256  
02:32:34,820 --> 02:32:30,560  
that's coupon code 30 days free on

4257  
02:32:39,830 --> 02:32:36,830  
[Music]

4258  
02:32:40,790 --> 02:32:39,840  
today are you intrigued by paranormal

4259  
02:32:43,349 --> 02:32:40,800  
talk radio

4260  
02:32:44,550 --> 02:32:43,359  
you love the new paranormal radio app

4261  
02:32:47,110 --> 02:32:44,560  
from talk stream

4262  
02:32:49,190 --> 02:32:47,120  
live you'll find a great selection of

4263  
02:32:52,309 --> 02:32:49,200

talk shows covering ufos

4264

02:32:54,710 --> 02:32:52,319

ghosts strange phenomena and much more

4265

02:32:56,469 --> 02:32:54,720

download the paranormal radio app now

4266

02:32:58,389 --> 02:32:56,479

and start listening to the very best in

4267

02:32:59,910 --> 02:32:58,399

paranormal talk entertainment

4268

02:33:02,790 --> 02:32:59,920

including the network you're listening

4269

02:33:05,590 --> 02:33:02,800

to right now the paranormal radio app

4270

02:33:15,110 --> 02:33:05,600

free in google play and the ios app

4271

02:33:20,670 --> 02:33:18,150

it's not a lifestyle we chose we were

4272

02:33:27,429 --> 02:33:20,680

born this way

4273

02:33:27,439 --> 02:33:46,150

this is kjcr jimmychurchradio.com

4274

02:33:49,670 --> 02:33:47,910

welcome back fade to black i am your

4275

02:33:51,590 --> 02:33:49,680

host jimmy church heading into overtime

4276

02:33:52,950 --> 02:33:51,600

with ronnie dawson we knew this was

4277

02:33:55,830 --> 02:33:52,960

going to happen there's

4278

02:33:57,030 --> 02:33:55,840

way too much to this story there's a lot

4279

02:34:00,630 --> 02:33:57,040

a lot more detail

4280

02:34:03,830 --> 02:34:00,640

but uh uh with everything tonight but

4281

02:34:06,070 --> 02:34:03,840

i wanted to try to get it all in and i

4282

02:34:07,670 --> 02:34:06,080

appreciate ronnie uh for you hanging out

4283

02:34:10,630 --> 02:34:07,680

with us tonight considering

4284

02:34:13,110 --> 02:34:10,640

just uh you know five days ago you were

4285

02:34:19,510 --> 02:34:13,120

you were in the hospital under the knife

4286

02:34:23,510 --> 02:34:22,950

before we continue i wanted to ask you

4287

02:34:28,950 --> 02:34:23,520

this

4288

02:34:31,750 --> 02:34:28,960

media during the show tonight

4289

02:34:32,710 --> 02:34:31,760

where was the communication uh with

4290

02:34:36,309 --> 02:34:32,720

these two

4291

02:34:38,309 --> 02:34:36,319

uh female uh uh extraterrestrials

4292

02:34:39,510 --> 02:34:38,319

uh was it in english were you

4293

02:34:43,349 --> 02:34:39,520

communicating

4294

02:34:46,230 --> 02:34:43,359

verbally or was it telepathic

4295

02:34:47,590 --> 02:34:46,240

no they were talking verbally and i mean

4296

02:34:49,910 --> 02:34:47,600

they used proper english

4297

02:34:51,670 --> 02:34:49,920

and even even though the cat the cat

4298

02:34:53,110 --> 02:34:51,680

lady was speaking english but she you

4299

02:34:53,510 --> 02:34:53,120

could tell that she was struggling to

4300

02:34:56,070 --> 02:34:53,520

make

4301  
02:34:57,830 --> 02:34:56,080  
certain words i guess her mouth wasn't

4302  
02:34:58,389 --> 02:34:57,840  
made right to make certain syllables it

4303  
02:35:01,429 --> 02:34:58,399  
was

4304  
02:35:03,349 --> 02:35:01,439  
trying to say

4305  
02:35:04,550 --> 02:35:03,359  
some things but but she she was

4306  
02:35:06,469 --> 02:35:04,560  
intelligent enough that she

4307  
02:35:07,990 --> 02:35:06,479  
she could tell that if she was having

4308  
02:35:09,030 --> 02:35:08,000  
she was struggling to say something she

4309  
02:35:10,550 --> 02:35:09,040  
would use an

4310  
02:35:12,469 --> 02:35:10,560  
alternative word like somebody with a

4311  
02:35:14,469 --> 02:35:12,479  
speech impediment would

4312  
02:35:15,750 --> 02:35:14,479  
you know so like i said they were both

4313  
02:35:17,030 --> 02:35:15,760

speaking english and they looked like

4314

02:35:18,710 --> 02:35:17,040

they were speaking with their mouse you

4315

02:35:20,389 --> 02:35:18,720

know it wasn't telepathic it was they

4316

02:35:20,790 --> 02:35:20,399

were speaking english just as good as i

4317

02:35:23,349 --> 02:35:20,800

do

4318

02:35:24,150 --> 02:35:23,359

okay and uh before we continue where was

4319

02:35:27,270 --> 02:35:24,160

your wife

4320

02:35:29,910 --> 02:35:27,280

this uh through this

4321

02:35:30,790 --> 02:35:29,920

well my wife was in the house and and

4322

02:35:32,230 --> 02:35:30,800

actually

4323

02:35:33,990 --> 02:35:32,240

while i'm having a conversation with

4324

02:35:35,910 --> 02:35:34,000

these two my wife was walking

4325

02:35:37,750 --> 02:35:35,920

through the bedroom she goes to walk

4326

02:35:40,309 --> 02:35:37,760

into the bathroom

4327

02:35:42,070 --> 02:35:40,319

and i'm sitting here with two e.t women

4328

02:35:45,510 --> 02:35:42,080

and here goes my wife walking by

4329

02:35:47,990 --> 02:35:45,520

i mean she's not 10 feet from us and

4330

02:35:49,270 --> 02:35:48,000

and i and and i'm going why don't you

4331

02:35:50,870 --> 02:35:49,280

see us and

4332

02:35:52,870 --> 02:35:50,880

and she goes they can't they they can't

4333

02:35:53,510 --> 02:35:52,880

see or hear us from here she said this

4334

02:35:55,910 --> 02:35:53,520

is

4335

02:35:57,429 --> 02:35:55,920

she said where we're at she said you can

4336

02:35:59,030 --> 02:35:57,439

make the solid matter here and they said

4337

02:35:59,349 --> 02:35:59,040

well this is where we've been observing

4338

02:36:01,590 --> 02:35:59,359

you

4339

02:36:02,870 --> 02:36:01,600

from this it says that they cannot hear

4340

02:36:05,190 --> 02:36:02,880

or see us from here

4341

02:36:07,429 --> 02:36:05,200

but we can see and hear everything and

4342

02:36:09,750 --> 02:36:07,439

my wife went walking through the bedroom

4343

02:36:11,030 --> 02:36:09,760

and then to the bathroom and i could see

4344

02:36:12,870 --> 02:36:11,040

the clothes she was wearing that's the

4345

02:36:14,150 --> 02:36:12,880

plane to stay man you know and then

4346

02:36:15,910 --> 02:36:14,160

and then when she come back out she

4347

02:36:16,389 --> 02:36:15,920

paused and she was looking over towards

4348

02:36:18,469 --> 02:36:16,399

us

4349

02:36:20,150 --> 02:36:18,479

and it freaked it freaked the cat lady

4350

02:36:20,950 --> 02:36:20,160

out the cat lady looked at the blu-rays

4351

02:36:22,870 --> 02:36:20,960

she said

4352

02:36:25,110 --> 02:36:22,880

can she see us she was looking she

4353

02:36:25,990 --> 02:36:25,120

paused stopped walking she looked over

4354

02:36:27,429 --> 02:36:26,000

towards us

4355

02:36:29,270 --> 02:36:27,439

and then the cat lady said can she see

4356

02:36:30,710 --> 02:36:29,280

us and and the blue lady said no she

4357

02:36:32,950 --> 02:36:30,720

pointed at my body sleeping in the bed

4358

02:36:34,790 --> 02:36:32,960

she goes no she's looking at him

4359

02:36:36,230 --> 02:36:34,800

and she paused for a second and then she

4360

02:36:37,990 --> 02:36:36,240

went ahead and left the room

4361

02:36:39,510 --> 02:36:38,000

and i asked my wife later i said why did

4362

02:36:41,110 --> 02:36:39,520

you do that she said because you you've

4363

02:36:42,389 --> 02:36:41,120

had sleep apnea

4364

02:36:43,830 --> 02:36:42,399

and she goes i just want to make sure

4365

02:36:45,429 --> 02:36:43,840

that you're breathing she said i'll stop

4366

02:36:46,870 --> 02:36:45,439

i'll pause i see your chest moving up

4367

02:36:48,309 --> 02:36:46,880

and down i know you're all right i'll go

4368

02:36:49,910 --> 02:36:48,319

about my business you know

4369

02:36:51,429 --> 02:36:49,920

and i never knew she did that but i

4370

02:36:53,110 --> 02:36:51,439

actually got to see it firsthand you

4371

02:36:54,550 --> 02:36:53,120

know but it freaked the e.t out when she

4372

02:36:55,990 --> 02:36:54,560

paused for a second and looked over

4373

02:36:58,230 --> 02:36:56,000

towards us

4374

02:36:59,270 --> 02:36:58,240

and uh but i mean she was wearing i

4375

02:37:00,150 --> 02:36:59,280

could see what she was wearing and

4376

02:37:03,990 --> 02:37:00,160

everything

4377

02:37:05,750 --> 02:37:04,000

so what happens with the cat lady well

4378

02:37:06,150 --> 02:37:05,760

the cat lady she was like holding my

4379

02:37:08,710 --> 02:37:06,160

hand

4380

02:37:09,190 --> 02:37:08,720

fairly tightly the whole time uh ever

4381

02:37:10,550 --> 02:37:09,200

since i

4382

02:37:12,309 --> 02:37:10,560

they had walked me out of the bed she

4383

02:37:13,270 --> 02:37:12,319

had was sitting in there holding hands

4384

02:37:14,630 --> 02:37:13,280

with me

4385

02:37:17,190 --> 02:37:14,640

and i don't know if it was to keep me

4386

02:37:19,910 --> 02:37:17,200

from trying to run away or what but

4387

02:37:21,910 --> 02:37:19,920

but her hand felt really weird and and i

4388

02:37:24,950 --> 02:37:21,920

i looked at the blue lady's eyes

4389

02:37:25,510 --> 02:37:24,960

and she told me about uh asking us not

4390

02:37:29,510 --> 02:37:25,520

to

4391

02:37:31,030 --> 02:37:29,520

for permission and all that and then

4392

02:37:32,550 --> 02:37:31,040

but i wanted to look at the cat lady's

4393

02:37:35,670 --> 02:37:32,560

hand because she had

4394

02:37:36,550 --> 02:37:35,680

her hand felt weird so so i i released

4395

02:37:39,030 --> 02:37:36,560

her hand

4396

02:37:40,950 --> 02:37:39,040

and she almost said like uh it almost

4397

02:37:43,510 --> 02:37:40,960

act like it hurt her feelings that i was

4398

02:37:44,150 --> 02:37:43,520

uh denying her physical contact or

4399

02:37:46,309 --> 02:37:44,160

something but

4400

02:37:47,270 --> 02:37:46,319

actually i was i just did it because i

4401

02:37:48,790 --> 02:37:47,280

wanted to see her

4402

02:37:50,630 --> 02:37:48,800

see her hand because it felt weird when

4403

02:37:53,910 --> 02:37:50,640

i looked at her her hand

4404

02:37:55,670 --> 02:37:53,920

she had these pads even she had fingers

4405

02:37:56,469 --> 02:37:55,680

and a thumb just like we do so she had

4406

02:37:59,110 --> 02:37:56,479

pads in

4407

02:38:00,870 --> 02:37:59,120

between all of her digits all the digits

4408

02:38:01,349 --> 02:38:00,880

on her finger had these small pads on

4409

02:38:03,349 --> 02:38:01,359

them

4410

02:38:04,550 --> 02:38:03,359

and she had the bigger pads on the palm

4411

02:38:06,469 --> 02:38:04,560

of her hands

4412

02:38:07,830 --> 02:38:06,479

and it felt like yeah she was holding my

4413

02:38:09,750 --> 02:38:07,840

hand with a leather a

4414

02:38:11,670 --> 02:38:09,760

a welding glove you know it felt very

4415

02:38:13,110 --> 02:38:11,680

odd you know but it almost felt like it

4416

02:38:14,870 --> 02:38:13,120

hurt her feelings when i

4417

02:38:17,030 --> 02:38:14,880

made her release my hand so i could look

4418

02:38:18,550 --> 02:38:17,040

at her hand but when i seen it

4419

02:38:20,550 --> 02:38:18,560

when i seen it it kind of hurt her

4420

02:38:21,910 --> 02:38:20,560

feelings a little bit of me denying

4421

02:38:23,429 --> 02:38:21,920

physical contact with her i

4422

02:38:24,950 --> 02:38:23,439

you know i grabbed her hand back again

4423

02:38:26,950 --> 02:38:24,960

and held it like like she

4424

02:38:28,150 --> 02:38:26,960

head hold i just the whole point of me

4425

02:38:29,830 --> 02:38:28,160

letting go was just

4426

02:38:32,309 --> 02:38:29,840

to get a look at her and see what it

4427

02:38:34,950 --> 02:38:32,319

looked like and so i held her hand again

4428

02:38:36,150 --> 02:38:34,960

and she felt like she felt better about

4429

02:38:37,110 --> 02:38:36,160

it i guess you know as you could tell

4430

02:38:39,590 --> 02:38:37,120

that she wasn't

4431

02:38:40,150 --> 02:38:39,600

upset anymore with me after that you

4432

02:38:42,950 --> 02:38:40,160

know

4433

02:38:44,070 --> 02:38:42,960

and my wife walked through there and and

4434

02:38:45,190 --> 02:38:44,080

they said you know this is where we

4435

02:38:46,870 --> 02:38:45,200

watch you from we can't

4436

02:38:48,870 --> 02:38:46,880

they can't see her here but we can see

4437

02:38:51,670 --> 02:38:48,880

and hear everything you know

4438

02:38:53,990 --> 02:38:51,680

and uh earlier earlier that year i was

4439

02:38:55,910 --> 02:38:54,000

at the roswell ufo festival and i talked

4440

02:38:57,750 --> 02:38:55,920

to stan freeman i think don smith was

4441

02:38:59,510 --> 02:38:57,760

there with him and i said you know

4442

02:39:01,030 --> 02:38:59,520

and i had i said stan i'm just i said if

4443

02:39:02,469 --> 02:39:01,040

i get a chance to talk to these guys

4444

02:39:05,270 --> 02:39:02,479

what should i ask them

4445

02:39:06,550 --> 02:39:05,280

you know and he said and they told me i

4446

02:39:09,190 --> 02:39:06,560

think don smith said well

4447

02:39:10,389 --> 02:39:09,200

tell them to ask them to tell you how

4448

02:39:11,110 --> 02:39:10,399

they got here you know i asked them how

4449

02:39:13,190 --> 02:39:11,120

they got here

4450

02:39:14,469 --> 02:39:13,200

and then stan said no said tell him you

4451  
02:39:16,230 --> 02:39:14,479  
probably might not understand tell them

4452  
02:39:18,469 --> 02:39:16,240  
to show you how they got here

4453  
02:39:20,309 --> 02:39:18,479  
and then i remember the conversation i

4454  
02:39:22,710 --> 02:39:20,319  
said i said can you guys

4455  
02:39:24,389 --> 02:39:22,720  
please show me how you got here and she

4456  
02:39:26,469 --> 02:39:24,399  
said yeah yeah she goes

4457  
02:39:28,550 --> 02:39:26,479  
she goes yeah all you have to do she

4458  
02:39:31,429 --> 02:39:28,560  
said we've been tasked with

4459  
02:39:32,230 --> 02:39:31,439  
gathering genetic sample she said it

4460  
02:39:33,670 --> 02:39:32,240  
said

4461  
02:39:35,190 --> 02:39:33,680  
if you could really help us with this we

4462  
02:39:36,630 --> 02:39:35,200  
would greatly appreciate it you know

4463  
02:39:37,510 --> 02:39:36,640

we've been tasked with collecting the

4464

02:39:39,510 --> 02:39:37,520

genetics

4465

02:39:41,110 --> 02:39:39,520

yeah and and i told them i said look

4466

02:39:42,550 --> 02:39:41,120

i'll do whatever it takes

4467

02:39:43,750 --> 02:39:42,560

for the people your world and the people

4468

02:39:45,190 --> 02:39:43,760

are world to me because you know i could

4469

02:39:46,469 --> 02:39:45,200

feel the weight of this conversation i'm

4470

02:39:48,230 --> 02:39:46,479

talking i'm representing every man

4471

02:39:50,710 --> 02:39:48,240

woman's child on planet earth

4472

02:39:52,790 --> 02:39:50,720

and it's not the time to be selfish and

4473

02:39:54,230 --> 02:39:52,800

self-absorbed and be judgmental or

4474

02:39:54,710 --> 02:39:54,240

anything like that this is i want to

4475

02:39:57,030 --> 02:39:54,720

make

4476

02:39:58,790 --> 02:39:57,040

i want to stay in good with these guys i

4477

02:40:00,389 --> 02:39:58,800

want i want the people of their will and

4478

02:40:00,710 --> 02:40:00,399

people our world to make contact and i

4479

02:40:03,830 --> 02:40:00,720

said

4480

02:40:04,710 --> 02:40:03,840

to do at the time but i would do

4481

02:40:07,990 --> 02:40:04,720

anything

4482

02:40:10,389 --> 02:40:08,000

in my power to help you make this happen

4483

02:40:11,190 --> 02:40:10,399

i said but can you show me how you got

4484

02:40:13,190 --> 02:40:11,200

here just like

4485

02:40:15,510 --> 02:40:13,200

stan had told me can you show me how you

4486

02:40:17,110 --> 02:40:15,520

got it i said yeah yeah

4487

02:40:18,469 --> 02:40:17,120

she said all you have to do is walk

4488

02:40:20,469 --> 02:40:18,479

through this wall you can walk this

4489

02:40:22,710 --> 02:40:20,479

solid matter just walk through this wall

4490

02:40:23,990 --> 02:40:22,720

and she had had me at one point she told

4491

02:40:26,070 --> 02:40:24,000

me to put my hand on the

4492

02:40:27,269 --> 02:40:26,080

cat lady's face and push and my hand

4493

02:40:28,870 --> 02:40:27,279

went

4494

02:40:30,710 --> 02:40:28,880

i could feel her hair i could feel her

4495

02:40:32,150 --> 02:40:30,720

face and as i pushed my hand went into

4496

02:40:34,630 --> 02:40:32,160

her head and i could feel

4497

02:40:36,070 --> 02:40:34,640

her brain matter inside her skull and i

4498

02:40:36,469 --> 02:40:36,080

pulled my hand back out and it felt

4499

02:40:38,630 --> 02:40:36,479

gross

4500

02:40:40,469 --> 02:40:38,640

and wet but it wasn't it wasn't wet at

4501  
02:40:41,750 --> 02:40:40,479  
all and she said you just have to walk

4502  
02:40:43,110 --> 02:40:41,760  
through this floss so

4503  
02:40:44,309 --> 02:40:43,120  
right there when she's instructing me to

4504  
02:40:46,150 --> 02:40:44,319  
walk through the wall i have a picture

4505  
02:40:47,190 --> 02:40:46,160  
on the wall there's a glass plate on

4506  
02:40:49,510 --> 02:40:47,200  
this picture

4507  
02:40:50,230 --> 02:40:49,520  
and i was i was going real slow because

4508  
02:40:52,150 --> 02:40:50,240  
i was

4509  
02:40:53,750 --> 02:40:52,160  
afraid this glass is going to cut my

4510  
02:40:56,309 --> 02:40:53,760  
face so

4511  
02:40:58,070 --> 02:40:56,319  
i'm moving slow i could feel this glass

4512  
02:40:59,429 --> 02:40:58,080  
this picture frame moving

4513  
02:41:01,510 --> 02:40:59,439

through my nose i could feel it moving

4514

02:41:01,990 --> 02:41:01,520

through my brain and i can build a

4515

02:41:03,510 --> 02:41:02,000

sheetrock

4516

02:41:05,510 --> 02:41:03,520

in the wall move it through my stomach

4517

02:41:06,550 --> 02:41:05,520

and man it it doesn't hurt but it's a

4518

02:41:09,429 --> 02:41:06,560

very unnatural

4519

02:41:10,670 --> 02:41:09,439

feeling a very uncomfortable odd feeling

4520

02:41:12,790 --> 02:41:10,680

now i think there was some

4521

02:41:14,389 --> 02:41:12,800

miscommunication here because

4522

02:41:16,309 --> 02:41:14,399

i took it that she wanted me to walk

4523

02:41:17,190 --> 02:41:16,319

through the wall and i think she just

4524

02:41:20,070 --> 02:41:17,200

meant for me to

4525

02:41:21,510 --> 02:41:20,080

to lean over and look through the wall

4526  
02:41:24,309 --> 02:41:21,520  
because what happened next was

4527  
02:41:26,950 --> 02:41:24,319  
i was moving in inside the wall there

4528  
02:41:28,550 --> 02:41:26,960  
was a stud a two by four stud and i felt

4529  
02:41:29,990 --> 02:41:28,560  
it went through my right shoulder it was

4530  
02:41:31,750 --> 02:41:30,000  
like i had mass but not

4531  
02:41:33,269 --> 02:41:31,760  
a lot of it it's like you have to

4532  
02:41:34,150 --> 02:41:33,279  
struggle through solid matter it's not

4533  
02:41:36,230 --> 02:41:34,160  
like you can walk

4534  
02:41:38,230 --> 02:41:36,240  
through it like smoke so i was having to

4535  
02:41:39,830 --> 02:41:38,240  
like struggle to get through the wall

4536  
02:41:41,510 --> 02:41:39,840  
and then when the two by four hit my

4537  
02:41:43,190 --> 02:41:41,520  
right shoulder i could tell that i even

4538  
02:41:45,110 --> 02:41:43,200

had to put more effort

4539

02:41:46,469 --> 02:41:45,120

for us to go through the two before

4540

02:41:47,670 --> 02:41:46,479

the two before went through my right

4541

02:41:50,630 --> 02:41:47,680

shoulder

4542

02:41:51,269 --> 02:41:50,640

and and so i'm struggling to get to the

4543

02:41:55,670 --> 02:41:51,279

wall

4544

02:41:58,309 --> 02:41:55,680

one step

4545

02:41:59,349 --> 02:41:58,319

into the darkness i thought but what

4546

02:42:00,630 --> 02:41:59,359

happens is

4547

02:42:01,910 --> 02:42:00,640

i think she meant for me to look through

4548

02:42:03,190 --> 02:42:01,920

the wall and not walk through the wall

4549

02:42:04,710 --> 02:42:03,200

next thing i know i'm

4550

02:42:06,870 --> 02:42:04,720

all of a sudden i step out of something

4551  
02:42:09,590 --> 02:42:06,880  
that now i'm i'm floating in zero

4552  
02:42:11,910 --> 02:42:09,600  
gravity and outer space

4553  
02:42:13,670 --> 02:42:11,920  
absolute zero gravity there's an alien

4554  
02:42:15,429 --> 02:42:13,680  
planet off to my left

4555  
02:42:17,429 --> 02:42:15,439  
it has three major continents it has

4556  
02:42:19,429 --> 02:42:17,439  
thin oceans it has a frost

4557  
02:42:21,110 --> 02:42:19,439  
north and south pole on it i only see

4558  
02:42:24,309 --> 02:42:21,120  
one major inland lake

4559  
02:42:25,990 --> 02:42:24,319  
it has a huge desert area and then

4560  
02:42:27,990 --> 02:42:26,000  
there's a small

4561  
02:42:29,510 --> 02:42:28,000  
forested area closer to the ocean than

4562  
02:42:31,269 --> 02:42:29,520  
where the lakes were

4563  
02:42:33,030 --> 02:42:31,279

and then i could look up in the sky i

4564

02:42:34,710 --> 02:42:33,040

could see there's there was a

4565

02:42:37,190 --> 02:42:34,720

what i thought was the sun but like

4566

02:42:39,349 --> 02:42:37,200

later realized it was probably a moon

4567

02:42:40,790 --> 02:42:39,359

they had like two moons there was there

4568

02:42:43,190 --> 02:42:40,800

was a big moon that was catching the

4569

02:42:45,990 --> 02:42:43,200

light of the sun that i could not see

4570

02:42:48,230 --> 02:42:46,000

and there was this ugly rocky uh looking

4571

02:42:50,309 --> 02:42:48,240

moon went floating by between me and the

4572

02:42:53,030 --> 02:42:50,319

planet that i was looking at

4573

02:42:54,630 --> 02:42:53,040

while i was out there and this thing was

4574

02:42:55,990 --> 02:42:54,640

just barely even round you know it

4575

02:42:59,190 --> 02:42:56,000

looked like phobos

4576

02:43:02,150 --> 02:42:59,200

uh the rocky mars moon right and

4577

02:43:03,030 --> 02:43:02,160

uh this thing went floating by so i'm

4578

02:43:05,910 --> 02:43:03,040

doing this slow

4579

02:43:06,710 --> 02:43:05,920

forward head flip and i'm looking and in

4580

02:43:08,389 --> 02:43:06,720

the sky

4581

02:43:10,150 --> 02:43:08,399

the nice sky looks a lot like ours i

4582

02:43:10,790 --> 02:43:10,160

don't recognize anything in fact there's

4583

02:43:13,349 --> 02:43:10,800

a galactic

4584

02:43:14,150 --> 02:43:13,359

center or a black hole or a pole saw or

4585

02:43:16,469 --> 02:43:14,160

something

4586

02:43:17,510 --> 02:43:16,479

there's there's some kind of anomaly in

4587

02:43:19,830 --> 02:43:17,520

their sky that's

4588

02:43:20,790 --> 02:43:19,840

it's catching sun it looks like a black

4589

02:43:22,630 --> 02:43:20,800

hole or something

4590

02:43:24,389 --> 02:43:22,640

and it's drawing all the suns into it i

4591

02:43:25,670 --> 02:43:24,399

actually got some sketches you should be

4592

02:43:28,790 --> 02:43:25,680

able to see them on google

4593

02:43:31,110 --> 02:43:28,800

as well and uh of what i saw

4594

02:43:31,990 --> 02:43:31,120

and and so they're very close to a

4595

02:43:34,309 --> 02:43:32,000

galactic center

4596

02:43:36,150 --> 02:43:34,319

i'm thinking or whatever that is and you

4597

02:43:37,990 --> 02:43:36,160

can see the sun's being trapped to pull

4598

02:43:40,230 --> 02:43:38,000

anything it's beautiful and scary at the

4599

02:43:41,830 --> 02:43:40,240

same time but there's so many stars and

4600

02:43:43,190 --> 02:43:41,840

light coming from the sky i'm looking at

4601  
02:43:45,349 --> 02:43:43,200  
the dark side of the planet but it could

4602  
02:43:48,070 --> 02:43:45,359  
never be dark like it is here because

4603  
02:43:50,150 --> 02:43:48,080  
of all the light in their sky there's so

4604  
02:43:53,030 --> 02:43:50,160  
there's so many stars in the sky that it

4605  
02:43:56,070 --> 02:43:53,040  
it just never gets completely dark there

4606  
02:43:57,830 --> 02:43:56,080  
and so i'm taking all this in

4607  
02:43:59,190 --> 02:43:57,840  
and then as i'm doing this slow forward

4608  
02:44:00,630 --> 02:43:59,200  
after i've been looking back to what i

4609  
02:44:00,950 --> 02:44:00,640  
just walked out of now i'm gonna get to

4610  
02:44:03,110 --> 02:44:00,960  
see

4611  
02:44:04,389 --> 02:44:03,120  
what the heck did i just walk out of now

4612  
02:44:06,870 --> 02:44:04,399  
when i'm coming back

4613  
02:44:08,550 --> 02:44:06,880

up and i'm looking uh my feet head is

4614

02:44:09,590 --> 02:44:08,560

down my feet are up and i'm looking back

4615

02:44:12,070 --> 02:44:09,600

to where i just came from

4616

02:44:14,550 --> 02:44:12,080

there's a black box floating in outer

4617

02:44:17,510 --> 02:44:14,560

space not a lot on it not a crab

4618

02:44:19,269 --> 02:44:17,520

nothing this is perfectly perfectly

4619

02:44:20,550 --> 02:44:19,279

square black box that looks like it's

4620

02:44:23,190 --> 02:44:20,560

made out of like a

4621

02:44:24,389 --> 02:44:23,200

a black emerald or something like that a

4622

02:44:27,510 --> 02:44:24,399

shiny black

4623

02:44:29,349 --> 02:44:27,520

uh crystalline object just floating in

4624

02:44:31,110 --> 02:44:29,359

hopelessly right there in outer space

4625

02:44:31,990 --> 02:44:31,120

man that was what i walked out of it's

4626  
02:44:33,590 --> 02:44:32,000  
like this

4627  
02:44:36,309 --> 02:44:33,600  
it's like inside that thing is my

4628  
02:44:38,630 --> 02:44:36,319  
bedroom outside that thing is wherever

4629  
02:44:40,870 --> 02:44:38,640  
god knows where we're at there's no time

4630  
02:44:43,830 --> 02:44:40,880  
i don't have no idea where we're at

4631  
02:44:45,670 --> 02:44:43,840  
but i know that that planet is uh i

4632  
02:44:47,590 --> 02:44:45,680  
could see the planet rotating

4633  
02:44:49,590 --> 02:44:47,600  
i have to see the stars in the sky i can

4634  
02:44:52,070 --> 02:44:49,600  
see another planet in the distance that

4635  
02:44:53,269 --> 02:44:52,080  
they're like a water planet that's not

4636  
02:44:55,349 --> 02:44:53,279  
too awful far away

4637  
02:44:57,030 --> 02:44:55,359  
and man there was a lot to take in and i

4638  
02:44:58,790 --> 02:44:57,040

was taking it in but i was doing this

4639

02:45:00,389 --> 02:44:58,800

slow forward flip and

4640

02:45:02,309 --> 02:45:00,399

i slowly i was starting to get kind of

4641

02:45:04,950 --> 02:45:02,319

sick to my stomach

4642

02:45:06,710 --> 02:45:04,960

and that blu-ray she grabbed me by the

4643

02:45:08,070 --> 02:45:06,720

back of the shoulder and i was and then

4644

02:45:09,030 --> 02:45:08,080

all of a sudden i started flipping back

4645

02:45:10,870 --> 02:45:09,040

and forth because

4646

02:45:12,469 --> 02:45:10,880

you're at zero gravity this might grabs

4647

02:45:14,230 --> 02:45:12,479

you man i'm just whipping around i'm

4648

02:45:16,630 --> 02:45:14,240

afraid i'm gonna get slung

4649

02:45:18,309 --> 02:45:16,640

off of her grass and i'm gonna go

4650

02:45:19,269 --> 02:45:18,319

floating off into outer space so i'm

4651

02:45:21,590 --> 02:45:19,279

trying to help

4652

02:45:23,429 --> 02:45:21,600

help her hold on to my shoulder and she

4653

02:45:25,110 --> 02:45:23,439

pulls me back through the wall

4654

02:45:27,910 --> 02:45:25,120

and i'm back in my bedroom again going

4655

02:45:29,670 --> 02:45:27,920

thank god thank god man i thought i was

4656

02:45:31,590 --> 02:45:29,680

going to be lost forever out there

4657

02:45:33,269 --> 02:45:31,600

but it was a wild side it was something

4658

02:45:35,190 --> 02:45:33,279

you know it's something to see

4659

02:45:36,550 --> 02:45:35,200

and i have no idea where that place is

4660

02:45:38,950 --> 02:45:36,560

at but

4661

02:45:39,910 --> 02:45:38,960

i drew a sketch of it if on yvonne smith

4662

02:45:41,830 --> 02:45:39,920

told me he said you know

4663

02:45:43,510 --> 02:45:41,840

make you know draw best sketch you can i

4664

02:45:44,469 --> 02:45:43,520

mean it's important you know so i drew

4665

02:45:46,870 --> 02:45:44,479

the best catch i

4666

02:45:49,349 --> 02:45:46,880

i could of it and it's there on google

4667

02:45:51,269 --> 02:45:49,359

too that you could you could check out

4668

02:45:52,950 --> 02:45:51,279

and so she pulled she pulled me back in

4669

02:45:54,950 --> 02:45:52,960

the in the wall i said thank you man i

4670

02:45:57,269 --> 02:45:54,960

was getting sick out there and then

4671

02:45:58,469 --> 02:45:57,279

and so she starts hitting me up she goes

4672

02:45:59,990 --> 02:45:58,479

she said you know you said you'd be

4673

02:46:02,070 --> 02:46:00,000

willing to give us a genetic example and

4674

02:46:02,950 --> 02:46:02,080

i'm going okay yeah yeah i just say that

4675

02:46:05,429 --> 02:46:02,960

you know i'm going

4676  
02:46:06,230 --> 02:46:05,439  
i'll take one for the team whatever it

4677  
02:46:08,309 --> 02:46:06,240  
takes

4678  
02:46:10,550 --> 02:46:08,319  
you know what you know if you need what

4679  
02:46:11,910 --> 02:46:10,560  
i'm like okay well how do you intend on

4680  
02:46:13,349 --> 02:46:11,920  
getting it you know i'm thinking okay

4681  
02:46:14,150 --> 02:46:13,359  
man this is where i gotta take one for

4682  
02:46:17,190 --> 02:46:14,160  
the team or

4683  
02:46:19,030 --> 02:46:17,200  
whatever and she's like okay well she

4684  
02:46:22,230 --> 02:46:19,040  
said if you wouldn't mind you could just

4685  
02:46:24,630 --> 02:46:22,240  
have sex with with your geneticist and i

4686  
02:46:25,990 --> 02:46:24,640  
and i look at the cat lady and she and

4687  
02:46:29,910 --> 02:46:26,000  
i'm going did she just say

4688  
02:46:33,269 --> 02:46:29,920

have sex with her and i'm going my god

4689

02:46:36,230 --> 02:46:33,279

oh she wants me to have sex with her

4690

02:46:37,510 --> 02:46:36,240

and she goes like you don't have to she

4691

02:46:38,950 --> 02:46:37,520

goes but you need to help be helping us

4692

02:46:40,630 --> 02:46:38,960

out if you did she could get everything

4693

02:46:41,910 --> 02:46:40,640

you need from that sample or whatever

4694

02:46:45,110 --> 02:46:41,920

i'm going

4695

02:46:46,550 --> 02:46:45,120

well you know i said i would you know do

4696

02:46:49,110 --> 02:46:46,560

whatever it takes to help

4697

02:46:50,950 --> 02:46:49,120

get it done you know and that i'd not

4698

02:46:51,830 --> 02:46:50,960

opened my mouth i'd volunteered for this

4699

02:46:53,190 --> 02:46:51,840

you know i didn't know what i was

4700

02:46:55,510 --> 02:46:53,200

getting into but

4701  
02:46:57,910 --> 02:46:55,520  
and so and she said well i'll step out

4702  
02:46:59,910 --> 02:46:57,920  
and give you some privacy so

4703  
02:47:01,590 --> 02:46:59,920  
she pops out she goes through the wall i

4704  
02:47:02,150 --> 02:47:01,600  
don't know where she goes but she pops

4705  
02:47:03,830 --> 02:47:02,160  
out

4706  
02:47:06,389 --> 02:47:03,840  
and the cat lady's taking off these

4707  
02:47:08,469 --> 02:47:06,399  
clothes she's got this white blouse on

4708  
02:47:09,670 --> 02:47:08,479  
just to show me that they they fell in

4709  
02:47:11,349 --> 02:47:09,680  
love with some of her clothing she's got

4710  
02:47:12,630 --> 02:47:11,359  
blue jeans on she texts these blues and

4711  
02:47:15,910 --> 02:47:12,640  
which takes your legends off she's got

4712  
02:47:18,309 --> 02:47:15,920  
this big huge tail and this tail is like

4713  
02:47:20,070 --> 02:47:18,319

it's got a big stalk on on it and it's

4714

02:47:21,830 --> 02:47:20,080

making this big arch

4715

02:47:23,349 --> 02:47:21,840

and she says you think i'm as pretty as

4716

02:47:23,750 --> 02:47:23,359

your wife well i know enough about women

4717

02:47:25,190 --> 02:47:23,760

that want

4718

02:47:27,190 --> 02:47:25,200

a woman to ask you that you always the

4719

02:47:28,710 --> 02:47:27,200

answer is always yeah so

4720

02:47:30,710 --> 02:47:28,720

so i said yeah yeah you're very

4721

02:47:31,510 --> 02:47:30,720

beautiful she says i've been watching

4722

02:47:34,710 --> 02:47:31,520

you

4723

02:47:36,389 --> 02:47:34,720

like she feels that she jumps up on the

4724

02:47:37,590 --> 02:47:36,399

bed on all fours and i'm like freaking

4725

02:47:40,710 --> 02:47:37,600

out going

4726

02:47:42,389 --> 02:47:40,720

what in the world you know and

4727

02:47:45,110 --> 02:47:42,399

and i'm going my god i don't even know

4728

02:47:45,590 --> 02:47:45,120

if if we're even sexually compatible or

4729

02:47:48,309 --> 02:47:45,600

not

4730

02:47:49,910 --> 02:47:48,319

much less if i can even pull this pull

4731

02:47:51,590 --> 02:47:49,920

this off

4732

02:47:52,870 --> 02:47:51,600

but they're expecting me to pull it off

4733

02:47:53,429 --> 02:47:52,880

and then guess who comes walking through

4734

02:47:55,030 --> 02:47:53,439

the bedroom

4735

02:47:56,710 --> 02:47:55,040

here comes my wife a second time she

4736

02:47:58,070 --> 02:47:56,720

goes walking through the bedroom

4737

02:48:00,389 --> 02:47:58,080

and then she turns around she's walking

4738

02:48:00,870 --> 02:48:00,399

out and she's she's not five feet from

4739

02:48:03,349 --> 02:48:00,880

her she

4740

02:48:04,790 --> 02:48:03,359

she says excuse me ma'am she says may i

4741

02:48:06,389 --> 02:48:04,800

have sex with your husband or something

4742

02:48:08,870 --> 02:48:06,399

to that extent

4743

02:48:10,469 --> 02:48:08,880

and she yells it at my wife my wife just

4744

02:48:12,710 --> 02:48:10,479

walks right by her

4745

02:48:14,070 --> 02:48:12,720

right out of the bedroom like she said

4746

02:48:15,670 --> 02:48:14,080

they can't here see us and

4747

02:48:17,349 --> 02:48:15,680

she said it's not like you're physically

4748

02:48:18,950 --> 02:48:17,359

cheating and she pointed at she goes

4749

02:48:21,190 --> 02:48:18,960

your physical body is there

4750

02:48:22,790 --> 02:48:21,200

it's not like you're cheating on her and

4751  
02:48:24,630 --> 02:48:22,800  
i thought well you know

4752  
02:48:26,389 --> 02:48:24,640  
she i guess she does got a point there

4753  
02:48:28,230 --> 02:48:26,399  
you know my i physically i'm not

4754  
02:48:29,910 --> 02:48:28,240  
cheating on her and i thought well let's

4755  
02:48:30,710 --> 02:48:29,920  
just get this over let's just do this

4756  
02:48:33,110 --> 02:48:30,720  
get it on with

4757  
02:48:34,870 --> 02:48:33,120  
you know so and this big tail is

4758  
02:48:35,830 --> 02:48:34,880  
flipping back and forth and this is odd

4759  
02:48:37,269 --> 02:48:35,840  
well

4760  
02:48:39,429 --> 02:48:37,279  
this thing wraps around my shoulder and

4761  
02:48:41,110 --> 02:48:39,439  
i think well this could be cool and then

4762  
02:48:42,550 --> 02:48:41,120  
it starts flicking into my nose and i

4763  
02:48:43,910 --> 02:48:42,560

have to pin it against your hip

4764

02:48:45,349 --> 02:48:43,920

going no this ain't gonna work so i have

4765

02:48:47,349 --> 02:48:45,359

to pin this thing up against the hip so

4766

02:48:50,389 --> 02:48:47,359

i get it done anyway

4767

02:48:50,870 --> 02:48:50,399

e.t gets a genetic sample well she jumps

4768

02:48:53,510 --> 02:48:50,880

up on

4769

02:48:55,269 --> 02:48:53,520

on this bench she has she has a beaker

4770

02:48:57,190 --> 02:48:55,279

that's got this glass speaker and she

4771

02:48:58,309 --> 02:48:57,200

shoots the ejaculate into it the live

4772

02:49:00,630 --> 02:48:58,319

slide up in it was

4773

02:49:02,710 --> 02:49:00,640

there's this light slide up on the knob

4774

02:49:04,550 --> 02:49:02,720

there's let yellow handle on this thing

4775

02:49:06,469 --> 02:49:04,560

uh all these lights light up and she

4776

02:49:08,950 --> 02:49:06,479

goes we would rather use raw material

4777

02:49:10,710 --> 02:49:08,960

but we can work we can synthesize it

4778

02:49:12,630 --> 02:49:10,720

and she goes and then she starts going

4779

02:49:16,230 --> 02:49:12,640

into this long run about

4780

02:49:18,309 --> 02:49:16,240

how i i should be proud that um

4781

02:49:19,990 --> 02:49:18,319

my my genetics want to use be used to

4782

02:49:23,190 --> 02:49:20,000

see those seek new worlds

4783

02:49:24,790 --> 02:49:23,200

and i'm like yeah kids you know

4784

02:49:26,469 --> 02:49:24,800

kids i'll never meet in worlds i'll

4785

02:49:30,309 --> 02:49:26,479

never see you know

4786

02:49:32,230 --> 02:49:30,319

and uh and then she then she

4787

02:49:33,910 --> 02:49:32,240

said no we need we need genetic samples

4788

02:49:35,590 --> 02:49:33,920

from america i said well i'm not a

4789

02:49:37,269 --> 02:49:35,600

best genetic sampler there's a whole lot

4790

02:49:39,269 --> 02:49:37,279

better genetic symptoms than this

4791

02:49:40,870 --> 02:49:39,279

here than me and she goes no but she

4792

02:49:43,910 --> 02:49:40,880

said we need genetic samples from

4793

02:49:45,349 --> 02:49:43,920

everybody she said we need everybody

4794

02:49:46,790 --> 02:49:45,359

and and then the other one popped back

4795

02:49:47,670 --> 02:49:46,800

in and she said save enough for the

4796

02:49:51,269 --> 02:49:47,680

clone pro

4797

02:49:53,429 --> 02:49:51,279

they're gonna they're gonna use some of

4798

02:49:56,870 --> 02:49:53,439

it for a clone program

4799

02:49:58,230 --> 02:49:56,880

and uh i'm going okay i know i know what

4800

02:50:00,070 --> 02:49:58,240

making a clone i know what they're

4801  
02:50:03,510 --> 02:50:00,080  
talking about there you know

4802  
02:50:05,510 --> 02:50:03,520  
and uh so anyway there's

4803  
02:50:06,630 --> 02:50:05,520  
it comes time for me to leave and they

4804  
02:50:08,309 --> 02:50:06,640  
say okay well you know

4805  
02:50:09,590 --> 02:50:08,319  
we gotta go it's time for us to leave

4806  
02:50:10,389 --> 02:50:09,600  
and they said you need we need to get

4807  
02:50:11,990 --> 02:50:10,399  
you back

4808  
02:50:13,429 --> 02:50:12,000  
and i said well how do i get back you

4809  
02:50:14,150 --> 02:50:13,439  
know i'm standing right here next to my

4810  
02:50:16,790 --> 02:50:14,160  
body

4811  
02:50:17,190 --> 02:50:16,800  
we've got the sample we've had to talk

4812  
02:50:18,950 --> 02:50:17,200  
and

4813  
02:50:20,469 --> 02:50:18,960

now they're like how do we how do i get

4814

02:50:22,389 --> 02:50:20,479

back they said just

4815

02:50:23,830 --> 02:50:22,399

just lay on you just lay on yourself you

4816

02:50:26,950 --> 02:50:23,840

should be go you should be

4817

02:50:27,429 --> 02:50:26,960

be fine so i think okay that's odd well

4818

02:50:28,630 --> 02:50:27,439

i go

4819

02:50:30,230 --> 02:50:28,640

there and lay down right on top of

4820

02:50:31,110 --> 02:50:30,240

myself well i'm just laying there well

4821

02:50:33,349 --> 02:50:31,120

nothing's happening

4822

02:50:34,550 --> 02:50:33,359

i'm not going in i'm not doing it i'm

4823

02:50:35,830 --> 02:50:34,560

just i'm like okay well

4824

02:50:37,830 --> 02:50:35,840

they're not very good at it i don't know

4825

02:50:40,230 --> 02:50:37,840

if i'm gonna be able to get back or not

4826  
02:50:42,389 --> 02:50:40,240  
and she said okay get back up okay now

4827  
02:50:45,510 --> 02:50:42,399  
she says now leap on yourself

4828  
02:50:47,110 --> 02:50:45,520  
so i stood back up and i i was a

4829  
02:50:49,190 --> 02:50:47,120  
few feet away so i jumped up in there

4830  
02:50:51,429 --> 02:50:49,200  
and i leaped on myself and this time

4831  
02:50:53,190 --> 02:50:51,439  
it felt like i fell five feet man i mean

4832  
02:50:55,429 --> 02:50:53,200  
when i hit i woke up

4833  
02:50:56,950 --> 02:50:55,439  
when i woke up the room like i looked

4834  
02:50:58,389 --> 02:50:56,960  
identical to the way it looked just a

4835  
02:50:59,990 --> 02:50:58,399  
few seconds earlier

4836  
02:51:01,269 --> 02:51:00,000  
i seen my wife she was wearing the same

4837  
02:51:02,630 --> 02:51:01,279  
clothes i'd seen her walk through the

4838  
02:51:03,750 --> 02:51:02,640

gregory man

4839

02:51:05,429 --> 02:51:03,760

right there where i walked through the

4840

02:51:06,950 --> 02:51:05,439

picture i got my stuff lined around i

4841

02:51:08,950 --> 02:51:06,960

found the two by four in the wall right

4842

02:51:11,349 --> 02:51:08,960

where my shoulder would have hit

4843

02:51:12,389 --> 02:51:11,359

you know every detail about the whole

4844

02:51:15,429 --> 02:51:12,399

thing

4845

02:51:17,190 --> 02:51:15,439

was there was accurate you know

4846

02:51:19,269 --> 02:51:17,200

and so i was like okay well you know

4847

02:51:19,750 --> 02:51:19,279

this is this is certainly not a dream

4848

02:51:22,550 --> 02:51:19,760

you know

4849

02:51:23,910 --> 02:51:22,560

they that's that's and and and i told

4850

02:51:24,550 --> 02:51:23,920

her right before i went back i said you

4851  
02:51:26,070 --> 02:51:24,560  
know i said

4852  
02:51:27,830 --> 02:51:26,080  
fred when i go back i'm gonna not

4853  
02:51:29,750 --> 02:51:27,840  
remember end she said

4854  
02:51:31,110 --> 02:51:29,760  
you're gonna remember everything right

4855  
02:51:33,190 --> 02:51:31,120  
she said this is

4856  
02:51:34,469 --> 02:51:33,200  
alternate reality this is it's not a

4857  
02:51:35,910 --> 02:51:34,479  
state of sleep it's so that when the

4858  
02:51:36,870 --> 02:51:35,920  
people in your world meet the people of

4859  
02:51:38,389 --> 02:51:36,880  
our world here

4860  
02:51:40,309 --> 02:51:38,399  
and this is where we must meet because

4861  
02:51:42,630 --> 02:51:40,319  
you're safe from visit from viral

4862  
02:51:44,630 --> 02:51:42,640  
bacterial and physical harm here

4863  
02:51:46,150 --> 02:51:44,640

and and so they will remember everything

4864

02:51:47,349 --> 02:51:46,160  
about the conversation and you'll

4865

02:51:48,469 --> 02:51:47,359  
remember everything about our

4866

02:51:50,710 --> 02:51:48,479  
conversation

4867

02:51:52,309 --> 02:51:50,720  
and i did when i woke up man the room

4868

02:51:52,950 --> 02:51:52,319  
looked identical wife wearing the same

4869

02:51:54,790 --> 02:51:52,960  
clothes

4870

02:51:56,309 --> 02:51:54,800  
i even waved because i was certain they

4871

02:51:58,230 --> 02:51:56,319  
were still standing there but i just

4872

02:51:59,349 --> 02:51:58,240  
couldn't see them anymore

4873

02:52:01,830 --> 02:51:59,359  
everything about the room looked

4874

02:52:05,910 --> 02:52:01,840  
identical to the way it had looked just

4875

02:52:09,950 --> 02:52:05,920  
just a few seconds earlier the

4876

02:52:12,790 --> 02:52:09,960

uh the

4877

02:52:14,710 --> 02:52:12,800

experience itself now look i'm gonna

4878

02:52:21,030 --> 02:52:14,720

keep this clean

4879

02:52:24,550 --> 02:52:22,230

well it was just it was the

4880

02:52:26,150 --> 02:52:24,560

circumstances it was is not enjoyable

4881

02:52:29,590 --> 02:52:26,160

circumstances you know it was

4882

02:52:31,910 --> 02:52:29,600

it was it was basically it was it was

4883

02:52:34,150 --> 02:52:31,920

sex with for a purpose you know it

4884

02:52:36,710 --> 02:52:34,160

wasn't it wasn't like uh

4885

02:52:38,230 --> 02:52:36,720

uh enjoyable or pleasurable event it was

4886

02:52:41,590 --> 02:52:38,240

it was just something that i

4887

02:52:42,230 --> 02:52:41,600

i needed to do to to grant the requested

4888

02:52:44,550 --> 02:52:42,240

to

4889

02:52:45,429 --> 02:52:44,560

staying good with them it you know it

4890

02:52:47,190 --> 02:52:45,439

was just something to do

4891

02:52:48,630 --> 02:52:47,200

it was it was like i was surprised that

4892

02:52:51,269 --> 02:52:48,640

i was able to pull it off

4893

02:52:54,710 --> 02:52:51,279

you know it seemed physically it was

4894

02:52:57,030 --> 02:52:54,720

possible physically it worked it was

4895

02:52:57,990 --> 02:52:57,040

gratifying to a certain degree but at

4896

02:53:02,870 --> 02:52:58,000

the same time

4897

02:53:09,269 --> 02:53:06,150

does this uh do does this move you

4898

02:53:12,710 --> 02:53:09,279

to hero status

4899

02:53:14,870 --> 02:53:12,720

you know what i don't know i mean uh

4900

02:53:16,550 --> 02:53:14,880

okay you know i was willing i'm gonna

4901  
02:53:20,710 --> 02:53:16,560  
leave the rest of that

4902  
02:53:23,030 --> 02:53:20,720  
there um but uh did you tell your wife

4903  
02:53:25,190 --> 02:53:23,040  
about it

4904  
02:53:26,870 --> 02:53:25,200  
i you know i i thought maybe i should

4905  
02:53:27,830 --> 02:53:26,880  
not but i you know i don't keep secrets

4906  
02:53:31,429 --> 02:53:27,840  
from my wife man

4907  
02:53:33,910 --> 02:53:31,439  
you know that's that's not how you know

4908  
02:53:35,510 --> 02:53:33,920  
secrets are poison to the soul man i i

4909  
02:53:37,030 --> 02:53:35,520  
hate keeping secrets i don't like it

4910  
02:53:40,070 --> 02:53:37,040  
when people tell me secret

4911  
02:53:40,950 --> 02:53:40,080  
you know i pretty much i wear my my

4912  
02:53:43,429 --> 02:53:40,960  
whole life is

4913  
02:53:44,469 --> 02:53:43,439

worn on this the sleeve of my shirt you

4914

02:53:46,710 --> 02:53:44,479

know

4915

02:53:48,309 --> 02:53:46,720

and and i'm like yeah i'm going to tell

4916

02:53:48,790 --> 02:53:48,319

her she probably won't believe it but

4917

02:53:51,429 --> 02:53:48,800

yeah

4918

02:53:51,990 --> 02:53:51,439

i told her but the fact that you know

4919

02:53:55,510 --> 02:53:52,000

she did

4920

02:53:57,190 --> 02:53:55,520

just stopped and check on me breathing

4921

02:53:59,190 --> 02:53:57,200

and stuff like that you know

4922

02:54:01,030 --> 02:53:59,200

and she has seen stuff you know she said

4923

02:54:03,030 --> 02:54:01,040

i swear i've seen stuff like watching us

4924

02:54:05,030 --> 02:54:03,040

from the dark corner while we were

4925

02:54:06,870 --> 02:54:05,040

were having sex and stuff like that and

4926  
02:54:08,389 --> 02:54:06,880  
she said i've she's walked me before and

4927  
02:54:08,870 --> 02:54:08,399  
said man i swear there's something

4928  
02:54:10,710 --> 02:54:08,880  
moving

4929  
02:54:12,630 --> 02:54:10,720  
in the room over there and i've seen

4930  
02:54:14,230 --> 02:54:12,640  
something passed by a light or something

4931  
02:54:16,150 --> 02:54:14,240  
like that and go through the same wall

4932  
02:54:17,910 --> 02:54:16,160  
that they had me walk through

4933  
02:54:19,510 --> 02:54:17,920  
and so i don't doubt that she's seen

4934  
02:54:20,550 --> 02:54:19,520  
some stuff and i don't doubt that she's

4935  
02:54:23,190 --> 02:54:20,560  
experienced enough

4936  
02:54:24,230 --> 02:54:23,200  
uh odds odd stuff happening here at the

4937  
02:54:26,070 --> 02:54:24,240  
house that

4938  
02:54:27,590 --> 02:54:26,080

to some degree or another she does have

4939

02:54:30,150 --> 02:54:27,600

to question it and i know

4940

02:54:31,590 --> 02:54:30,160

and i know one at one night she she was

4941

02:54:33,670 --> 02:54:31,600

she woke up in the morning she was very

4942

02:54:34,550 --> 02:54:33,680

mad at me she said that i had tried i

4943

02:54:36,150 --> 02:54:34,560

had told her

4944

02:54:38,070 --> 02:54:36,160

that it was all right to have sex with

4945

02:54:39,910 --> 02:54:38,080

someone else

4946

02:54:41,910 --> 02:54:39,920

and uh tried to convince her to have sex

4947

02:54:45,030 --> 02:54:41,920

with them and i'm going okay well

4948

02:54:45,429 --> 02:54:45,040

i'm thinking e.t is messing with her and

4949

02:54:46,389 --> 02:54:45,439

uh

4950

02:54:47,990 --> 02:54:46,399

maybe they're running during

4951

02:54:49,510 --> 02:54:48,000

assimilation or something like that i

4952

02:54:51,190 --> 02:54:49,520

don't know it you know

4953

02:54:53,590 --> 02:54:51,200

i i have a i have a feeling that if

4954

02:54:55,190 --> 02:54:53,600

you're if you live in a

4955

02:54:56,710 --> 02:54:55,200

if you're the spouse of a contact team

4956

02:54:58,710 --> 02:54:56,720

there's probably a good chance the e.t

4957

02:55:02,469 --> 02:54:58,720

will mess with you at some point as well

4958

02:55:05,429 --> 02:55:02,479

you know you understand i'm not sure

4959

02:55:05,990 --> 02:55:05,439

uh we are i've only got a couple of

4960

02:55:09,030 --> 02:55:06,000

minutes

4961

02:55:11,910 --> 02:55:09,040

left ronnie um so

4962

02:55:12,790 --> 02:55:11,920

let me get a couple of questions in um

4963

02:55:16,070 --> 02:55:12,800

have you

4964

02:55:19,110 --> 02:55:16,080

had any other encounters like

4965

02:55:20,230 --> 02:55:19,120

this similar you can say yes or no

4966

02:55:21,750 --> 02:55:20,240

because i'm going to have you back on

4967

02:55:25,030 --> 02:55:21,760

the show and we can talk

4968

02:55:25,590 --> 02:55:25,040

but was that the only was that the only

4969

02:55:29,429 --> 02:55:25,600

hot

4970

02:55:32,070 --> 02:55:29,439

alien catwoman sex experience

4971

02:55:32,630 --> 02:55:32,080

i don't know how else to say it i i do

4972

02:55:34,550 --> 02:55:32,640

yeah

4973

02:55:35,750 --> 02:55:34,560

sadly i have to say no because in

4974

02:55:38,150 --> 02:55:35,760

february of 2020

4975

02:55:39,510 --> 02:55:38,160

uh they they made the cologne that they

4976  
02:55:39,910 --> 02:55:39,520  
they've made from the genetic sample

4977  
02:55:43,349 --> 02:55:39,920  
they

4978  
02:55:44,790 --> 02:55:43,359  
consciousness and put me in it on an

4979  
02:55:47,190 --> 02:55:44,800  
alien planet

4980  
02:55:48,710 --> 02:55:47,200  
and uh and it and on that on that

4981  
02:55:51,750 --> 02:55:48,720  
particular clone they had a

4982  
02:55:55,030 --> 02:55:51,760  
they had a 17 inch augmented

4983  
02:55:57,590 --> 02:55:55,040  
alien penis on the thing and

4984  
02:55:58,070 --> 02:55:57,600  
and i and i arrived just in time for a

4985  
02:56:00,790 --> 02:55:58,080  
function

4986  
02:56:01,429 --> 02:56:00,800  
test and they had a another female cat

4987  
02:56:03,349 --> 02:56:01,439  
lady

4988  
02:56:05,590 --> 02:56:03,359

and i ended up having to have sex in a

4989

02:56:08,790 --> 02:56:05,600

surgery room setting with her

4990

02:56:12,389 --> 02:56:08,800

and uh did you say 17

4991

02:56:15,110 --> 02:56:12,399

inch alien yeah

4992

02:56:16,710 --> 02:56:15,120

alien augmented penis on this thing and

4993

02:56:18,630 --> 02:56:16,720

they said it was to better interact with

4994

02:56:22,150 --> 02:56:18,640

the cat species

4995

02:56:24,830 --> 02:56:22,160

wow and i i i i've got nothing

4996

02:56:26,630 --> 02:56:24,840

i've got nothing i've got nothing you

4997

02:56:30,070 --> 02:56:26,640

can't

4998

02:56:33,510 --> 02:56:30,080

yeah we can do a whole show on that um

4999

02:56:36,710 --> 02:56:33,520

uh would you do it again i mean now

5000

02:56:38,550 --> 02:56:36,720

the the clone and your mind and

5001  
02:56:40,309 --> 02:56:38,560  
you know but but if they came back and

5002  
02:56:43,030 --> 02:56:40,319  
visited again

5003  
02:56:44,950 --> 02:56:43,040  
and they said that they needed your help

5004  
02:56:48,630 --> 02:56:44,960  
for some biological samples

5005  
02:56:49,190 --> 02:56:48,640  
uh do you do it again yeah i would have

5006  
02:56:50,630 --> 02:56:49,200  
to

5007  
02:56:52,469 --> 02:56:50,640  
because like i said i've already i've

5008  
02:56:54,469 --> 02:56:52,479  
already i said it

5009  
02:56:56,550 --> 02:56:54,479  
i did say i do anything that i could to

5010  
02:56:58,389 --> 02:56:56,560  
help them and and i meant it and i

5011  
02:57:00,070 --> 02:56:58,399  
and i did it because i felt like that's

5012  
02:57:01,990 --> 02:57:00,080  
the thing to do that's a

5013  
02:57:03,269 --> 02:57:02,000

that would that would be the thing that

5014

02:57:05,110 --> 02:57:03,279

would help move this

5015

02:57:06,790 --> 02:57:05,120

move the ball forward on the open

5016

02:57:08,150 --> 02:57:06,800

contact that they're

5017

02:57:10,070 --> 02:57:08,160

that they're waiting they're they're

5018

02:57:10,550 --> 02:57:10,080

wanting to make open contact and and i'm

5019

02:57:13,030 --> 02:57:10,560

wanting

5020

02:57:14,070 --> 02:57:13,040

open contact and if that's what will

5021

02:57:15,429 --> 02:57:14,080

help make it happen

5022

02:57:17,590 --> 02:57:15,439

and the great thing is they're not

5023

02:57:19,349 --> 02:57:17,600

waiting on open contact they're already

5024

02:57:21,670 --> 02:57:19,359

they're already working on a means of

5025

02:57:23,269 --> 02:57:21,680

interdimensional travel for us to leave

5026

02:57:24,630 --> 02:57:23,279

here and go there

5027

02:57:26,710 --> 02:57:24,640

you know and i think that's what the

5028

02:57:28,790 --> 02:57:26,720

genetic sampling is for us to make some

5029

02:57:31,110 --> 02:57:28,800

genetic clones that they can put

5030

02:57:32,230 --> 02:57:31,120

our consciousness into there because

5031

02:57:34,309 --> 02:57:32,240

maybe it's too far to

5032

02:57:35,750 --> 02:57:34,319

transfer us physically but they can

5033

02:57:38,070 --> 02:57:35,760

transfer our consciousness

5034

02:57:40,150 --> 02:57:38,080

into genetic clones if they had enough

5035

02:57:40,870 --> 02:57:40,160

biological material to make some genetic

5036

02:57:43,269 --> 02:57:40,880

harm

5037

02:57:45,429 --> 02:57:43,279

well i really appreciate that ronnie

5038

02:57:47,110 --> 02:57:45,439

that you will do what you have to do for

5039

02:57:48,870 --> 02:57:47,120

mankind

5040

02:57:50,550 --> 02:57:48,880

i will take one for the team yes you

5041

02:57:53,429 --> 02:57:50,560

will sir hey um

5042

02:57:54,309 --> 02:57:53,439

ronnie this has been a great i expected

5043

02:57:56,710 --> 02:57:54,319

this

5044

02:57:57,750 --> 02:57:56,720

uh uh just a great show great

5045

02:58:01,590 --> 02:57:57,760

conversation

5046

02:58:04,710 --> 02:58:01,600

and this is why i do uh radio right now

5047

02:58:08,230 --> 02:58:04,720

which is absolutely amazing you are

5048

02:58:11,110 --> 02:58:08,240

a very very very very cool

5049

02:58:12,150 --> 02:58:11,120

person and hanging out with you was just

5050

02:58:15,750 --> 02:58:12,160

so much fun

5051

02:58:17,269 --> 02:58:15,760

and don't change and i look forward

5052

02:58:21,190 --> 02:58:17,279

to the next time that you're on the show

5053

02:58:23,830 --> 02:58:21,200

with us i'm speechless my man

5054

02:58:24,710 --> 02:58:23,840

thank you jimmy ronnie you're the very

5055

02:58:26,550 --> 02:58:24,720

best and

5056

02:58:28,790 --> 02:58:26,560

give my best to your family enjoy the

5057

02:58:31,429 --> 02:58:28,800

rest of your night recuperate

5058

02:58:33,190 --> 02:58:31,439

i know that there's a lot of uh there's

5059

02:58:34,790 --> 02:58:33,200

a lot of recuperating

5060

02:58:36,870 --> 02:58:34,800

that has to be done at the i'm talking

5061

02:58:37,830 --> 02:58:36,880

about ronnie's family he's not the only

5062

02:58:40,870 --> 02:58:37,840

one

5063

02:58:43,349 --> 02:58:40,880

that uh uh went under the knife

5064

02:58:44,150 --> 02:58:43,359

and so all of you guys get better let's

5065

02:58:45,990 --> 02:58:44,160

circle back

5066

02:58:47,830 --> 02:58:46,000

and uh we'll talk soon thank you so much

5067

02:58:49,590 --> 02:58:47,840

ronnie you're the best

5068

02:58:51,510 --> 02:58:49,600

all right thank you jimmy good night

5069

02:58:53,990 --> 02:58:51,520

guys ronnie

5070

02:58:55,510 --> 02:58:54,000

dawson and we just want paul to pull

5071

02:58:57,429 --> 02:58:55,520

ronnie thank you so much for that what a

5072

02:59:00,870 --> 02:58:57,439

great conversation tonight

5073

02:59:04,630 --> 02:59:00,880

and the link to ronnie's book is over

5074

02:59:05,750 --> 02:59:04,640

at jimmychurchradio.com everything is

5075

02:59:08,230 --> 02:59:05,760

right there also

5076  
02:59:08,790 --> 02:59:08,240  
ronnie is absolutely right if you just

5077  
02:59:11,030 --> 02:59:08,800  
google

5078  
02:59:12,389 --> 02:59:11,040  
ronnie dawson ufo pics you will see

5079  
02:59:14,630 --> 02:59:12,399  
everything pop up

5080  
02:59:15,830 --> 02:59:14,640  
in google images with that i got to get

5081  
02:59:19,190 --> 02:59:15,840  
out of here it's a big

5082  
02:59:21,590 --> 02:59:19,200  
week here for our ufo community i want

5083  
02:59:23,910 --> 02:59:21,600  
to remind everybody what is happening

5084  
02:59:25,830 --> 02:59:23,920  
in case you didn't know tomorrow night

5085  
02:59:29,950 --> 02:59:25,840  
richard dolan will be here we

5086  
02:59:31,830 --> 02:59:29,960  
are going to do a full night of the

5087  
02:59:33,990 --> 02:59:31,840  
uaptf

5088  
02:59:35,670 --> 02:59:34,000

report we're going to do a preview and

5089

02:59:38,790 --> 02:59:35,680

discuss everything that we know

5090

02:59:40,070 --> 02:59:38,800

what we can expect maybe as early as

5091

02:59:41,670 --> 02:59:40,080

thursday

5092

02:59:43,510 --> 02:59:41,680

maybe friday we're going to do all of

5093

02:59:44,550 --> 02:59:43,520

that tomorrow night i am your host jimmy

5094

02:59:46,309 --> 02:59:44,560

church

5095

02:59:48,070 --> 02:59:46,319

what a great show tonight thank you to

5096

02:59:49,269 --> 02:59:48,080

ronnie dawson perfect perfect

5097

02:59:51,269 --> 02:59:49,279

conversation

5098

02:59:53,190 --> 02:59:51,279

fade to black's executive producers rita

5099

02:59:55,030 --> 02:59:53,200

kamarian shows produced by

5100

02:59:56,950 --> 02:59:55,040

hilton j palmer renee dennis and kevin

5101  
02:59:57,429 --> 02:59:56,960  
announcers are steve harder gene vettel

5102  
02:59:59,830 --> 02:59:57,439  
and mark d

5103  
03:00:02,429 --> 02:59:59,840  
kobach webmaster is drew the geek music

5104  
03:00:03,990 --> 03:00:02,439  
doug aldrich intro spaceboy

5105  
03:00:06,070 --> 03:00:04,000  
spaceboymusic.com

5106  
03:00:08,110 --> 03:00:06,080  
faded black is produced by kjcr for the

5107  
03:00:09,750 --> 03:00:08,120  
game changer network and syndication is

5108  
03:00:12,790 --> 03:00:09,760  
kgra

5109  
03:00:15,110 --> 03:00:12,800  
the planet this broadcast only

5110  
03:00:16,710 --> 03:00:15,120  
copyrighted 2021 by fade to black in the

5111  
03:00:18,469 --> 03:00:16,720  
game changer network inc

5112  
03:00:20,150 --> 03:00:18,479  
it cannot be re-broadcast downloaded

5113  
03:00:20,950 --> 03:00:20,160

copied or used anywhere in the known

5114

03:00:22,550 --> 03:00:20,960

universe

5115

03:00:23,990 --> 03:00:22,560

without written permission from fade to

5116

03:00:25,910 --> 03:00:24,000

black or the game changer network

5117

03:00:27,670 --> 03:00:25,920

i'm here with jimmy church until

5118

03:00:31,269 --> 03:00:27,680

tomorrow night with richard dolan

5119

03:00:39,840 --> 03:00:31,279

i want everybody to be safe it's time to

5120

03:00:39,840 --> 03:00:39,850

fade to black

5121

03:00:39,850 --> 03:00:50,830

[Music]

5122

03:00:50,840 --> 03:00:58,970

so